

TOM BUCHELE Managing Automey & Clinical Professor

> 10015 SW Terwilliger Blyd Portland, OR 97219 Johane (503) 768-6736 July (503) 768-6642 email thuchcle@lelark.edu websit: www.peachaw.org

Heather Wills, CRC Environmental Manager 700 Washington Street, Suite 300 Vancouver, WA 98660

VIA CERTIFIED MAIL (No. 7009 3410 0002 0829 4472) and EMAIL (feedback@columbiarivercrossing.org)

RE: Comments on September 2011 Final Environmental Impact Statement for the Interstate 5 Columbia Crossing Project

#### Introduction

#### 0-002-001

The Pacific Environmental Advocacy Center ("PEAC") submits the following comments on behalf of its clients Coalition for a Livable Future, the Northeast Coalition of Neighborhoods, the Rosemere Neighborhood Association, Northwest Environmental Defense Center, Columbia Riverkeeper, the Portland Audubon Society, Oregon Public Health Institute, Upstream Public Health, and Association of Oregon Rail and Trail Advocates. These comments will refer to these groups collectively as "PEAC" but, to be clear, "PEAC" is in fact representing the concerns and views of a broad and diverse coalition of groups.

The voluminous Columbia River Crossing ("CRC") Final Environmental Impact

Statement ("FEIS"), approved by the Federal Highway Administration ("FHWA") and the

Federal Transit Administration ("FTA") (collectively "the Federal agencies"), purports to

analyze and disclose the impacts of what can best be described as a massive monument to the

mid-twentieth century motor vehicle mentality. The CRC's Locally Preferred Alternative

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 1

## O-002-001

Each of the points in the introduction is expanded upon in the later comments in this letter. Several key points in this letter's introduction are:

- The LPA has too many environmental impacts and is not sustainable;
- There should have been a Supplemental DEIS;
- 3. Traffic projections are wrong; and
- Alternatives with fewer impacts weren't considered, and alternatives were dismissed with just a checklist.

The following provides responses to the issues listed above. Additional information can be found in the responses to the subsequent and more detailed comments in this letter.

The LPA's and other alternatives' environmental impacts are described in the FEIS and detailed in the CRC FEIS technical reports and other project reports as referenced in the FEIS. Considerable work and coordination went into refining designs in order to avoid impacts where possible, minimize those that could not be avoided, and mitigate the remaining impacts where practicable. Chapter 2 of the FEIS describes how alternatives evolved and were refined over time. Chapter 3 describes the impacts.

See responses below regarding sustainability, GHG emission reductions, water quality improvements, and the minimization of and mitigation for impacts to fish.

Regarding a supplemental DEIS, new information and design refinements completed after the DEIS were considered and reviewed by FTA and FHWA, consistent with 40 CFR 1502.9(c)(1) and 23 CFR 771.130(a). See the discussion on page 2-86 and the documentation in Appendix O (NEPA Determinations) of the FEIS. None of the project

("LPA") sprawls across north Portland, Hayden Island, the Columbia River, and into Vancouver, Washington, dwarfing the bridges it intends to replace, adding substantial new motor vehicle capacity and multiple new or enlarged highway interchanges, covering many additional acres of land with new impermeable surfaces, and creating a new, much larger obstacle that migrating salmon will have to maneuver under and around. Adding a light rail line and "improved" bicycle facilities is simply putting green lipstick on an environmental pig. Those "add-ons" do not change the fact that this project is, and from the beginning has been viewed by its proponents as, primarily a major highway expansion project. On its face the CRC certainly looks like the exact opposite of what many individuals, groups and governmental bodies in Oregon and Washington have been trying to promote, encourage and legally require in terms of sustainable development, sustainable transportation solutions, actual reductions in water pollution and air pollution (including greenhouse gas emissions) and real improvements in salmon habitat.



Model on Display at CRC Headquarters, October 2011

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 2

refinements made after the DEIS would result in new significant environmental impacts that were not previously evaluated in the DEIS. New information and design refinements were shared with the public, and much of the work was in response to public and agency input. There is no need to prepare a supplemental DEIS. See responses to PEAC's specific comments below.

The traffic forecasting methodology used for the CRC project is based on regional growth plans and uses the same models used for all transportation projects undertaken for the Portland-Vancouver region. CRC did not assume uniform growth of traffic from year to year. Estimating future traffic volumes requires a dynamic model with inputs on land use, socioeconomics, trip origins and destinations, and travel mode and route choice. The traffic forecasts used for the CRC project are based on the regional transportation forecasting model developed and operated by Metro and the Southwest Washington Regional Transportation Council (RTC). A multi-jurisdictional team, including all of our local partners, has reviewed CRC traffic modeling forecasts. In addition, an expert review panel composed of national experts in the field of traffic modeling conducted an independent analysis in 2008 and validated the methods and results. The panel found that the travel demand model used for CRC is an advanced trip-based tool and that it was a valid tool for a project of this type. See further discussion below and in responses to letter P-047.

See also the January 21, 2011 memorandum from ODOT Director Matt Garrett to members of the Oregon legislature. This memo responds to comments that Mr. Chris Gerard sent to members of the Oregon legislature in October 2010. The memo is located on the CRC website at:

http://www.columbiarivercrossing.org/FileLibrary/Memorandums/PlaidPantry\_Response.pdf

But not to worry, throughout the FEIS the public is told that the LPA is the best, "sustainable" way to address future transportation needs in the "Bridge Influence Area" ("BIA"), and will supposedly have much lower environmental impacts on most resources and, at worst, essentially the same adverse impacts on significant resources like the region's threatened salmonid species. Such counter-intuitive conclusions should, consistent with the specific requirements of the National Environmental Policy Act, 42 U.S.C. § 4321, et seq., and its implementing regulations, 40 C.F.R. §§ 1500.1-1508.28, ("NEPA") be supported by extensive and well-documented analysis using the best available information. The Draft Environmental Impact Statement ("DEIS") failed miserably in that regard as PEAC's DEIS comments, and the comments of many others, documented. More than three years later the FEIS attempts to address those failings in the DEIS by adding the "refined" LPA, and substantial additional analysis, including, in particular, analysis regarding impacts on salmon. There are at least two problems with this "cure" for the inadequate DEIS.

First, as explained below, it is illegal under NEPA to issue a cursory DEIS for public scrutiny and to then, more than three years later, dump much of the detailed analysis that NEPA requires of the DEIS into the FEIS. Such a process does not give the public a meaningful opportunity to scrutinize and comment on the CRC's actual analysis and reasoning regarding their assertions of insignificant or improved impacts. Curiously, although the CRC spent millions of dollars on new and updated analyses, it refused to update the DEIS's incorrect and inflated traffic projections even though new, contradictory traffic information was available and consultants hired by the state of Oregon both concluded that the DEIS's traffic projections were significantly overstated.

Almost all of the other descriptions, quantifications and analyses of environmental impacts depend upon the reliability of CRC's traffic projections. Thus, CRC's refusal to update the

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10

10/24/2011

Page 3

A wide variety of components, proposals, and other ideas were proposed and considered. Proposals that did not meet the fundamental needs of the project were not reasonable and did not need be further evaluated. The AORTA alternative had many elements in common with ideas that had been previously evaluated--and dropped--prior to the DEIS because they could not meet the purpose and need and/or had significant feasibility problems. The AORTA alternative did not correct these deficiencies. The "Straight Alternative" emerged after the DEIS and had some concepts similar to previously evaluated ideas, as well as some unique elements. The Bridge Expert Review Panel reviewed the "Straight Alternative" and did not recommend that CRC advance it. The CRC staff also reviewed it and found that it had substantial performance deficiencies, additional constructability issues, and additional impacts, as outlined in an August 25, 2011 memorandum from Frank Green and Casey Liles to Nancy Boyd, CRC Project Director. See additional discussion in the following responses to PEAC comments. The checklist in Appendix D (Early Screening of Project Components and Evaluation of Alternatives Packages) of the FEIS summarizes the results of an initial screening test of a long list of proposed ideas for the river crossing and for transit. This pass/fail test eliminated proposed ideas that could not adequately address the relevant elements of the purpose and need for the proposed action. The remaining ideas (components) were passed forward to the next evaluation step, as discussed in Chapter 2 of the FEIS.

DEIS information that most clearly needed to be updated ignores NEPA's requirement that an EIS include "high quality" information, and causes many of their conclusions and assertions in the FEIS to be arbitrary and capricious. This combination of a cursory DEIS, significant new information regarding traffic forecasts, the significant new analyses added to the FEIS and the substantial changes to the LPA combine to trigger the federal agencies' obligation under 40 C.F.R. § 1502.9(a) and (c) to prepare a supplemental draft EIS so that the public will have a meaningful opportunity to scrutinize and comment on all of these changes and new information. Rather than doing that, the CRC actually went out of its way to limit its consideration of alternatives and changes to the project to only those that arguably would not trigger the need for an SDEIS. Those efforts violated both the letter and spirit of NEPA generally and 40 C.F.R. §§ 1500.2, 1502.9 and 1502.14, specifically.

Second, despite taking more than three years to prepare the FEIS, that NEPA document still fails to adequately address many of this massive project's impacts and still fails to satisfy many of NEPA's very specific requirements. Despite numerous comments criticizing the CRC's overly narrow definition of the project's purpose and need, that portion of the DEIS remains essentially unchanged in the FEIS, in violation of 40 C.F.R. §§ 1502.3 and 1502.14. That unreasonably narrow statement of purpose and need continues, in the FEIS, to lead to an impermissibly narrow range of alternatives.

The FEIS considers only alternatives that focus on highway capacity expansion and still fails to consider any alternative that attempts to address the area's transportation needs by focusing on things other than adding additional traffic lanes over the Columbia River. In DEIS comments, the CRC was presented with multiple viable alternatives, and has continued to receive viable alternative bridge proposals during the more than three years between the DEIS and FEIS,

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

including at least one that would have addressed even the CRC's overly narrow purpose and need statement without building a sprawling replacement bridge. A vigorous comparison of alternatives is the heart of an EIS and the public was entitled to see and compare alternatives that approached the transportation needs of the area in different ways. Instead the CRC unilaterally made judgment calls about what tradeoffs were appropriate and what impacts were acceptable or necessary and limited the FEIS's comparison to one between no action whatsoever and spending billions of dollars on expanding highway capacity.

Indeed one tradeoff that was not disclosed in the DEIS, but that became apparent when the DEIS bridge design was reexamined, was the CRC's decision not to even consider bridge design alternatives that may have significantly decreased impacts on salmon. The CRC had before it bridge designs that would have required far fewer in water piers and a much narrower "footprint" over the river. The CRC, however, failed to even disclose such potentially beneficial designs in the DEIS and refused to include them in the FEIS or a supplemental DEIS, even after they were put forth by an independent review panel as viable options. This failure to consider such viable, less environmentally harmful options violates 40 C.F.R. §§ 1500.2(e), 1502.14, and the federal agencies' endangered species conservation obligations under 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(1).

The FEIS also fails to adequately and properly consider the likely adverse impacts to many of the regions resources, in part because it often improperly limits analysis to the BIA even though the potential adverse impacts from this proposal will clearly cascade far beyond that artificial boundary. In terms of the duty to evaluate cumulative impacts, the FEIS merely contains a series of conclusory assertions regarding the supposed absence of such impacts. But conclusory and unsupported assertions do not satisfy NEPA's requirement for a detailed statement. *Trout Unlimited v. Morton*, 509 F.2d 1276, 1284 (9th Cir. 1974). The analysis of

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

impacts to water resources, including both surface and groundwater, is still quite incomplete and fails to support many of its assertions of no or limited impacts. That is simply unacceptable for a proposal that will create at least 43 acres of new impermeable surfaces and their associated storm water runoff. The air analysis in the FEIS was significantly revised, but in part because of its invalid traffic forecasts and assumptions, still fails to address many of the localized impacts to the neighborhoods along the I-5 corridor including in particular impacts from hazardous air pollutants. The traffic forecasts in the FEIS, as already noted, are hopelessly flawed and those flaws infect the related and new tolling and financial analysis. Rather than address the likelihood of induced growth, as 40 C.F.R. § 1508.8(b) requires, the FEIS includes a new report "explaining" why there will be no induced growth from the LPA's added highway capacity. The FEIS also fails to adequately address human health issues and improperly refuses to treat neighborhoods in Vancouver as environmental justice communities.

Finally, and perhaps most significantly, the FEIS fails to acknowledge and independently analyze all of the adverse impacts that the LPA and other action alternatives would have on salmon, specifically, and aquatic resources generally. The FEIS's analysis of these important issues is significantly expanded from the DEIS, and there is no excuse whatsoever for why all of this new analysis was not contained in the DEIS, as is strongly encouraged by 40 C.F.R. § 1502.25, and required by 40 C.F.R. § 1502.9(a). But this new analysis, partly contained in the Biological Opinion ("BiOp") prepared by the National Marine Fisheries Service ("NMFS"), also completely misses the mark by failing to address all impacts on salmon, including cumulative impacts from this huge project and the many other projects on the Columbia and Willamette Rivers that are already adversely affecting salmon. Indeed a complete analysis is especially important when the CRC is seeking to kill and harass salmon in the Columbia well outside the

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

standard in-water work window that has been put in place specifically to prevent such adverse effects. The federal agencies' obligations under NEPA and under Section 7(a)(1) and 7(a)(2) of the ESA clearly requires a much broader and more comprehensive analysis of all adverse impacts on salmon than is contained in the FEIS or the BiOp.

Overall it is remarkable how much incomplete and missing analysis is found when the public reviews this FEIS, which has already cost Oregon and Washington taxpayers more than \$130 million. This would be Oregon's largest public works project, and its taxpayers and the taxpayers of Washington are entitled to a much more thorough and complete analysis, a true comparison of all reasonable alternatives that "sharply defines the issues and provide[s] a clear basis of choice among options" (40 C.F.R. § 1502.14), and a meaningful opportunity to review and comment on all of those things in a supplemental DEIS. <sup>1</sup>

#### Failure to Prepare a Supplemental DEIS

0-002-002

The CRC staff's and the federal agencies' explanations for why a supplemental DEIS is not required ignore and misconstrue numerous regulations and statutes. More importantly their arguments focus on only one of the several factors that combine to make a supplemental DEIS the only possible course that complies with both the specific language of the applicable laws and their spirit.

NEPA's disclosure goals are two-fold: (1) to insure that the agency has carefully and fully contemplated the environmental effects of its action, and (2) "to insure that the public has sufficient information to challenge the agency." *Idaho Sporting Congress v. Thomas*, 137 F.3d

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 7

## O-002-002

The new information and design refinements completed after the DEIS were the types of changes commonly made between a draft and final EIS. The revisions to the alternatives reflected community and agency input intended primarily to reduce impacts, lower costs, or further advance the design in order to better identify appropriate mitigation and to comply with other environmental regulations. These refinements have not significantly changed the alternatives that were included in the DEIS nor have they resulted in any meaningful changes in the analytical findings from the DEIS.

These refinements were considered and reviewed by FTA and FHWA, consistent with 40 CFR 1502.9(c)(1) and 23 CFR 771.130(a). See the discussion on page 2-86 and the documentation in Appendix O (NEPA Determinations) of the FEIS. None of the project refinements would result in new significant environmental impacts that were not previously evaluated in the DEIS. New information and design refinements were shared with the public, and many of the project refinements were made in response to public and agency input. See responses to PEAC's specific comments below. See responses to later comments in this letter that expand upon the points made in this comment.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> When responding to PEAC's FOIA requests the Federal agencies improperly withheld a large number of documents. PEAC administratively appealed that decision on July 5, 2011, and the Federal agencies have not yet responded to that appeal. See NEPA Process/FOIA Appeals Materials Folder. When PEAC obtains the improperly withheld documents it reserves the right to submit additional comments based on those documents.

1146, 1151 (9th Cir. 1998) (overruled on other grounds by *The Lands Council v. McNair*, 537 F.3d 981 (9th Cir. 2008); Robertson *v. Methow Valley Citizens Council*, 490 U.S. 332, 349 (1989); *see also* 40 C.F.R. §§ 1500.1 and 1500.2. The CRC's refusal to prepare a SDEIS implicates both of those goals, but it falls most heavily on NEPA's requirement that the analysis be subject to vigorous and meaningful public scrutiny. NEPA's public scrutiny requirement is most directly implemented by the CEQ regulations requiring: (1) that agencies first prepare a draft EIS that "fulfill[s] and satisf[ies] to the fullest extent possible the requirements established for final statements," 40 C.F.R. § 1502.9(a); (2) that federal agencies must solicit public comment on that statement, 40 C.F.R. § 1503.1; and (3) that agencies must respond to those comments from the public (in its FEIS) and if necessary make changes to the DEIS. 40 C.F.R. § 1503.4. There is no requirement that agencies must respond to comments on an FEIS and because it is final, changes to an FEIS in response to comments are not possible. Thus the only meaningful opportunity for the public to scrutinize and challenge an agency's NEPA analysis is when the public reviews the analysis put forth in the DEIS.

Contrary to repeated assertions by CRC staff at public hearings, there is absolutely nothing in NEPA, CEQ's regulations, or FHWA's NEPA regulations, that allows, or even suggests, that a DEIS can contain less rigorous or detailed analysis than an FEIS. Moreover there is also nothing in those regulations that says an agency can wait until after it publishes a DEIS to prepare the analyses necessary to support or explain its conclusions regarding all of the impacts that it must consider under NEPA. In fact 40 C.F.R § 1502.25 requires that, "to the fullest extent possible" the analysis required by statutes like the ESA shall be prepared concurrently with and integrated into the draft EIS. Indeed, if a draft EIS could be issued quickly and initially without all of the necessary analysis, and the agency could then take its time to add all of the detail into the FEIS,

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

there would be no need for a regulation like 23 C.F.R. § 771.129, which requires a written evaluation of the DEIS when the agency takes more than three years to issue the FEIS. If it was standard practice to produce a cursory DEIS and to do all the required analysis later and include it in the FEIS, it would not matter how much time had passed between the publication of a DEIS and the publication of the FEIS.

Finally, although the Federal Agencies have cited 23 U.S.C. §139(f)(4)(D) to support their argument that detailed analysis of the LPA can wait until the FEIS, that statute in fact says no such thing. It does say that an agency can decide to provide more detail regarding a LPA, but an LPA usually should be identified in the DEIS, see 40 C.F.R. § 1502.14(e), and any additional detail included in the DEIS. More specifically, there is nothing in NEPA or any other applicable law that allows the CRC to issue a DEIS with technical reports that cite nothing specifically in support of its "analysis" and to then include revised technical reports with the FEIS that suddenly include the citations required by 40 C.F.R. § 1502.24. This is not simply adding "detail" or "refinements" regarding the LPA. This is suddenly including the very basic analysis and support for an agency's assertions, assumptions and conclusions only in a FEIS and thereby avoiding any real public scrutiny of that essential analysis.

There is no reason most if not all of this new analysis could not have been included in the DEIS. The CRC staff and Federal Agencies simply chose not to include it and to issue a woefully incomplete DEIS. Indeed the fact that it has taken the CRC staff more than three years to issue the FEIS clearly shows that they decided to issue a cursory DEIS, that is really only a very lengthy scoping document, and to then prepare some of the detailed supporting analysis that NEPA requires. But NEPA does not allow them to make such an anti-democratic choice that essentially cuts the public out of the analytical processes underlying the FEIS. Under NEPA you

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

cannot let your DEIS horse out the barn for public scrutiny unless it is pulling a fully-loaded and detailed analytical cart.

As was explained in PEAC's DEIS comments, the DEIS was a completely inadequate document lacking much basic and essential analysis to support its repeated assertions of no or limited impacts. What analysis there was often lacked supporting citations, even in its so-called "technical reports." It was impossible for the public to meaningfully scrutinize the CRC staff's assertions and conclusions without this underlying analysis and support. Thus, under 40 C.F.R. § 1502.9(a), a supplemental DEIS was necessary.

The CRC has now done some of the necessary, detailed and supporting analysis for its conclusions and assertions. For example it has prepared a more detailed tolling, financial and air analysis. It has prepared a Biological Assessment ("BA") regarding impacts on ESA species and MSA fisheries, it has added more detail to the FEIS and its appendices regarding impacts on species like salmon and it has consulted with NMFS regarding that analysis and NMFS has issued a BiOp. This new analysis, for the first time, discloses that the standard in-water work window designed to protect salmon will be suspended for much of the time the new proposed bridge is under construction. (This new disclosure and analysis by itself is enough to justify a Supplemental DEIS.) CRC has prepared a completely new and lengthy Metroscope 2010 modeling report that supposedly supports its assertions of no induced growth. A sustainability strategy has suddenly appeared as an appendix to the FEIS. FEIS Appendix C. New bridge designs were identified and evaluated in a lengthy report. *See* BRP Report, Non-NEPA Reports Folder. The CRC staff also made numerous changes to the DEIS alternatives when developing the LPA in the FEIS. Additional detail and changes from the DEIS are set forth in FEIS Changes, contained in the NEPA Process Folder. These are all just examples of the many

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

changes to the FEIS, and PEAC has simply not had enough time during the very limited FEIS 30-day comment period to identify and list all of those changes.

CRC has argued repeatedly at public hearings that all these changes are simply refinements to and added detail regarding the LPA and that such changes are normal between the DEIS and FEIS.<sup>2</sup> The Federal Agencies have prepared several "NEPA Determinations" finding that some of the design changes in fact do not have "significant impacts," and thus do not trigger the need for a SDEIS under section 1502.9(c).3 There are at least two problems with these arguments and findings. First they ignore the fact that much of the newly added analysis and information has absolutely nothing to do with the specific changes made to the LPA. The DEIS was required to have a detailed analysis regarding, among other things, tolling, finances, induced growth, air impacts and impacts on threatened salmon. The delay in providing that detailed analysis (which in any case is still quite inadequate) has nothing to do with changes made to the LPA. Section 1502.25 required that this detailed analysis regarding threatened and endangered species, including the BA and BiOp, must, "to the fullest extent possible," be prepared and included in the DEIS. PEAC sees no valid explanation for putting off all this ESA and detailed NEPA analysis until the FEIS. Indeed the real explanation for this delayed analysis appears to be the CRC's choice to put out a cursory DEIS before sufficient planning and analysis had been done regarding the LPA and mitigation measures.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Far from being normal, these changes to the DEIS action alternatives were necessitated in part by a clear legal error by the CRC regarding what alternatives must be presented and evaluated in the DEIS. Then CRC Executive Director Brandman repeatedly stated, in response to criticism regarding the size and cost of the DEIS replacement bridge alternatives, that NEPA regulations required the CRC to develop DEIS alternatives without regard to cost. Brandman e-mail in NEPA Process Exhibits Folder, and Oregonian Traffic Estimates in Media Folder. There is, of course, no such regulation.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> Although these evaluations are prominently included with the FEIS, Appendix O, PEAC has not found the specific certification required by 23 C.F.R. § 771.129(a).

Second, the Federal Agencies' reports examine the various changes in isolation and do not really consider the cumulative impacts of all the changes and new information. When considered together, and in light of the incomplete and unsupported DEIS, all of these changes and new information clearly trigger the need for a SDEIS under 40 23 C.F.R § 1502.9(c) and 23 C.F.R § 771.130.

The Federal Agencies' decisions not to require a SDEIS also ignore new, very significant information regarding environmental impacts that most certainly had to be evaluated in a SDEIS. First, the new traffic data and expert evaluations criticizing the DEIS's traffic estimates show very real, significant effects that the FEIS simply ignores. *See generally*, INDIRECT IMPACTS—INDUCED GROWTH, TRAFFIC PROJECTIONS AND FINANCIAL ANALYSIS Exhibits Folder. By over-estimating future traffic over the I-5 bridge, the DEIS, and now the FEIS, seriously over-estimate the adverse impacts from the no action alternative and significantly overstate the supposed benefits from the proposed action alternatives. For purposes of the required alternatives analysis, and the required analysis of many other direct and indirect impacts like air emissions, such erroneous over-estimates are clearly significant impacts that the FEIS now fails to address and that the public should have seen in a SDEIS. Second, when reevaluating the replacement bridge's design, that analysis disclosed, for the first time, that there are alternative bridge designs available that could have far fewer adverse impacts on salmon and other aquatic species. In addition, the Peterson alternative presented to the CRC in 2010 confirms that alternative designs are available that require far fewer in water piers and create less shade

-

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> There is simply no legal basis for the assertions in several government reports downplaying these errors that such erroneous traffic estimates are "good enough" for NEPA (see OST Review in INDIRECT IMPACTS—INDUCED GROWTH, TRAFFIC PROJECTIONS AND FINANCIAL ANALYSIS Exhibits/Sources Folder) and that accurate or the best traffic estimates are only necessary for the financial analysis that will be prepared for prospective bondholders.

over the river. The Federal Agencies' NEPA and ESA responsibilities (see 40 C.F.R. § 1500.2 and 16 U.S.C. § 1536 (a)(1)) do not allow them to summarily dismiss such less harmful alternatives and those alternatives had to be presented to the public for its evaluation in a SDEIS. Under the ESA, it is not enough for the Federal Agencies to simply avoid jeopardy (and the BiOp and NEPA analysis in the FEIS do not even show that). The Federal Agencies had to at least acknowledge and consider alternatives—here bridge designs—that could actually enhance salmon habitat and increase the chances for recovery. See Sierra Club v. Glickman, 156 F.3d 606 (5th Cir. 1998). Instead, those designs appear to have been summarily dismissed primarily because of concerns about aviation use at Pearson field. Such concerns, even if valid, (and the bridge design report questioned those concerns, see BRP Report, Non-NEPA Reports Folder), are not enough to justify the CRC FEIS summarily choosing to put the interests of Cessnas ahead of salmon.<sup>5</sup> The public was entitled to a SDEIS with a complete analysis of the tradeoffs involved and the impacts of such choices and alternatives. Rather than considering such alternatives and other environmentally friendly changes in good faith, as NEPA requires, CRC and state officials publicly stated that they would only consider changes to their LPA that, at least arguably, would not require a SDEIS. See Bailey CRC Letter in NEPA Process Folder. Such an approach to NEPA analysis violates both the spirit and specific requirements of that statute and its implementing regulations.

Overall, the missing analysis in the DEIS, new analysis and changes in the FEIS that could have been put into the DEIS, the cumulative impacts of all the changes to the action alternatives, and the failure to address significant new information showing materially incorrect traffic

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> Agencies must consider otherwise reasonable alternatives even though they would require action by another agency or even legislative action to change current law. *Envir. Defense Fund v. Froehlke*, 473 F.2d 346 (8<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1974); *Muckleshoot Indian Tribe v. USFS*, 177 F.3d 800, 814 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1999).

supplemental DEIS under 40 C.F.R. § 1502.9 and 23 C.F.R. § 771.130. Absent a SDEIS, the public will not have a meaningful opportunity to comment on all of this significant information and these significant impacts. Indeed the federal agencies desire to avoid such public scrutiny is so determined that those agencies even rejected a request to give the public an additional 30 days to comment on the substantially changed and very lengthy FEIS. See FEIS Comment Extension and Denial of Extension in NEPA Process Folder. Apparently even though they are proposing to spend over \$3 billion on the largest public works project in the history of Oregon and the largest in-water project in the Columbia River since salmon were listed under the ESA, an additional 30 days is just too much to ask. Additional exhibits supporting these SDEIS Comments can be found in the Media Folder, the Non-NEPA Reports Folder, the NEPA Process Folder, and the Other Comments.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> Posting some of this information and analysis on its website or disclosing it at public meetings during the more than 3 years between the DEIS and FEIS is no substitute for the opportunity to comment as part of the official and required NEPA process. Until analysis appeared in or was incorporated into the FEIS the public had no way of knowing what analysis the CRC considered final and a part of the required NEPA analysis. For example, the Independent Review Panel went out of its way to assert that its findings and hearing were NOT part of the NEPA process. NEPA does not provide for or allow a "rolling evaluation." None of these interim documents or interim analysis was released as part of an arguably NEPA compliant document until they were expressly used by or incorporated into this FEIS, and agencies can only use such NEPA compliant documents to satisfy NEPA's requirements. NEPA requires a comprehensive EIS that gathers all of the relevant analysis and information in one place for public comment precisely to avoid such confusion and obfuscations regarding what is and is not final and relevant to the required NEPA evaluation.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> Indeed the Federal Agencies also rejected a request for additional time to comment on the DEIS. They rushed through the DEIS comment process and then took more than three years to finalize the FEIS. Apparently an additional 30 days for public comment is unreasonable but more than three years to revise an FEIS is reasonable.

## **Purpose and Need**

0-002-003

The FEIS did not change the purpose and need statement from the DEIS despite many comments, from PEAC and others, that the purpose and need were improperly narrow. Nor did the CRC sufficiently respond to the genuine concerns presented in PEAC's comments. The purpose's scope is still geographically limited to the Bridge Influence Area (BIA) rather than focusing on broader transportation concerns between Portland and Vancouver. The purpose and need were not expanded to address the region's commitment to sustainable development but rather were maintained in a way that only allows alternatives that increase car capacity. The FEIS fails to analyze an adequate scope of project impacts due to a limited scope of review. The project purpose is unjustifiably limited to improving freight and traffic conditions along the I-5 freeway corridor, yet the north-south flow of traffic through the Portland-Vancouver metropolitan area is regional in nature, with an additional crossing along the I-205 freeway. By failing to consider regional alternatives, and therefore, regional impacts, the FEIS has insufficiently analyzed the ecological, health-based and cumulative impacts of the project. Given the crucial role that the purpose and need statement plays in directing the range of the alternatives, a fuller explanation of the decisions that went into the development of the purpose and need statement is necessary.

#### The CRC's responses to PEAC's comments were vague and unhelpful.

0-002-004

The CRC responded to a wide range of PEAC comments with a formulaic answer that did not adequately address PEAC's concerns. When an agency has decided to not take action in response to a comment, such as by modifying the proposed action, it must "explain why the comments do not warrant further agency response, citing the sources, authorities, or reasons which support the agency's position." 40 C.F.R. § 1503.4(a)(5). The CRC did not meet this

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 15

## O-002-003

See below for responses to these and subsequent comments on purpose and need. Some of these comments are similar in content to the comments PEAC submitted on the DEIS. See the FEIS, Appendix P (CRC DEIS Comments) (on the CD included with the FEIS and with the FEIS Summary) for responses to PEAC's DEIS comments. Additional information is provided below.

#### O-002-004

Responses were provided directly to all comments received on the DEIS. Where the information in the EIS itself provided the requested information or explanation, the responses to comments referred to the EIS rather than repeating that text in the response itself. The FEIS includes information relevant to PEAC's purpose and need comments. Chapter 1 includes the purpose and need itself, as well as a description of how the purpose and need were developed (Section 1.2). Section 3.1 includes a more detailed discussion of the transportation needs that the project is intended to address. The following responses also provide more information relevant to the points raised in this comment.

standard of explanation but rather used a blanket response to concerns that ranged from the failure to integrate sustainability into the purpose to the claim that the purpose and need statement led to an inappropriately narrow range of alternatives. *See, e.g.,* responses 035-032; -036; -038; -041. The responses addressed this entire range of comments by claiming that the purpose and need were based on "extensive analysis." *Id.* However, the law requires a more detailed response that vague references to an analysis in order to demonstrate that the CRC truly considered the legitimate concerns raised in the comments.

Rather than providing helpful explanation, the CRC's responses contained circular and confusing logic. PEAC commented that a broader purpose and need statement is necessary in order to allow consideration of a wider range of alternatives. PEAC Comments at 27. In response, the CRC consistently stated that the initial assortment of alternatives was limited prior to the DEIS in order to meet the project's purpose and need, which are best met by a multimodal alternative including highway improvements. *See, e.g.,* Responses 035-029; -034; -42. This response does not address PEAC's concern but rather supports its argument that having a properly defined purpose and need is essential to the creation of an appropriate range of alternatives. Because the purpose and need is crucial to shaping the ultimate range of alternatives, there should be a detailed explanation of how they were developed, in order to allow true public evaluation of the process and decisions that produced the purpose and need statement.

The purpose and need were inappropriately focused on the BIA.

0-002-005

The CRC failed to explain or justify the narrow restriction of the purpose and need to concerns at I-5 river crossing. Rather, the responses refer to an "extensive analysis" of transportation problems identified in earlier studies. Responses 035-032; -036; -038; -041; -051. The only specific study cited in the responses is the Transportation and Trade Partnership Study

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 16

#### O-002-005

As discussed in the FEIS (Chapters 1 and 2), the I-5 Transportation and Trade Partnership studied transportation problems in the I-5 corridor between Portland and Vancouver, and in 2002 recommended specific projects and additional studies to address those problems. CRC was one of the projects identified (see Section 2.7.3 of the FEIS) to address a specific set of needs.

The project is not intended to address region-wide transportation needs; it is intended to address six needs in the I-5 corridor, as discussed in Chapter 1 of the EIS. The purpose and need, and the project itself, cover a wide range of transportation issues in a very problematic section of a significant corridor.

While the purpose and need focus on addressing issues primarily within the bridge influence area (BIA), the project considered a wide range of potential solutions, including actions well outside the BIA, during the early stages of the CRC study as well as in studies that preceded the CRC. The early screening of alternatives demonstrated that none of the alternatives that were outside the BIA could adequately address the project's purpose and need, and thus they were not carried forward into the DEIS. This is discussed in the FEIS as well as in responses to comments.

and Strategic Plan. Response 035-051. This study identifies the importance of the I-5 corridor and the need for improvements to meet growing demand and recommends a multimodal approach. PORTLAND/VANCOUVER I-5 TRANSPORTATION AND TRADE TASK FORCE, FINAL STRATEGIC PLAN 3- 4 (June 2002) in Traffic and Induced Growth Folder. However, the study does not explain the decisions behind the development of the purpose and need which were done by a separate agency at a separate time and the CRC cannot claim that the study restricts its ability to shape an appropriate purpose and need. The CRC must explain why the purpose and need were so narrowly focused on the BIA in order to allow a true evaluation of the process.

The CRC relied on this same "extensive analysis" to respond to PEAC's claim that the true purpose of the project was to increase car capacity. PEAC DEIS Comments at 20; Responses 035-032; -036. The responses recognized the importance of the purpose and need in shaping the range of analysis as the responses consistently justified highway improvements as necessary in order to meet the stated purpose and need. Because the purpose and need are so influential in directing the course of the project, how they were developed should be fully explained in order to ensure a thorough and impartial process. Merely referring to earlier studies and an extensive analysis is insufficient because that only describes the process through which the purpose and need were narrowed not the actually decisions behind the final purpose and need statement or any justifications for its narrow scope.

The purpose and need statement ignores the region's deep commitment to sustainable development.

0-002-006

PEAC commented that the purpose and need were focused narrowly on increasing car capacity and thus failed to reflect the strong state, local, and community support for sustainable development. PEAC Comments at 21. The CRC did not specifically address why sustainability was not included in the purpose and need but merely discussed how projects that did not include

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 17

## O-002-006

Sustainability is one of many regional public policy goals; that alone does not warrant it being included in the stated purpose and need for this proposed action. Sustainability issues (related to community, the environment, and financial considerations) were reflected in the CRC project Vision and Values, and included in the evaluation criteria used to determine which options and alternatives would be advanced to the DEIS, as discussed in Chapter 2 of the FEIS. While the project does aim to promote sustainability principles, and has developed a Sustainability Strategy, sustainability is not among the fundamental needs for this project.

Regarding vehicle miles travelled (VMT) and greenhouse gases (GHG) in particular, analysis in the FEIS demonstrates that the LPA would reduce regional VMT and GHG emissions compared to No-Build. Regional VMT is reduced as a result of mode shift to transit and the elimination of some trips due to highway tolling. The reduction in congestion on I-5 also shortens some trips that would otherwise use the longer I-205 route to avoid the I-5 congestion, although this is partially offset by trips that divert to I-205 to avoid the toll on I-5, as discussed in Section 3.1 of the FEIS. GHG emissions are reduced as a result of mode shift to transit, the elimination of some trips due to highway tolling, and the reduction in congestion on I-5. There is no requirement that the EIS evaluate alternatives that reduce GHG emissions below current levels. The project is included in the Portland area's Regional Transportation Plan (RTP) and the Vancouver area's Metropolitan Transportation Plan (MTP), and is in both state transportation improvement programs.

highway improvements did not meet the purpose and need. This response emphasized again the importance of having a properly defined purpose and need in order to develop a true range of alternatives. Responses at 035-038; 041 (stating that a multimodal approach best meets the project's purpose and need). Failing to include the region's commitment to sustainable development in the purpose and need statement meant that, from the outset of the project, alternatives would be biased toward increasing car capacity rather than proactively moving the region toward meeting its emission reduction goals. If the purpose and need had recognized sustainable development as an essential purpose of the project, more innovative and environmentally low impact projects could have been evaluated as alternatives.

The CRC also failed to respond to how the narrow purpose and need led to a selection of alternatives that did not include an option that would actively reduce vehicle miles traveled (VMT) and greenhouse gas emissions. Rather, the CRC argued that there is "no requirement that any action by itself reduce future emissions and that broad reductions only come from a wide variety of actions" and that a build alternative is a step in the right direction. Response 035-037. While there is no requirement that a single project by itself reduces future emissions, a project of this scale and investment must at least contribute to the regional sustainability and climate change goals. Transportation is a major source of emissions and the CRC crossing is currently the region's most significant and expensive transportation project. Every alternative presented in the FEIS only reduces emissions below the no-build, business-as-usual scenario, and does not proactively reduce emissions. This is not consistent with the regional goals of mitigating climate

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The CRC staff did include a new "Sustainability Strategy" with the FEIS. FEIS, Appendix C. This approach to sustainability is the equivalent of buying a Hummer and then insisting that you will drive it "sustainably." The new CRC "strategy" is an interesting exercise in creative writing, but this post hoc (post-alternatives analysis) action is no substitute for making sustainability an important part of the CRC's purpose and need statement.

change by reducing VMT and GHG emissions by 75 percent from 1990 levels by 2050. In order to explore the relationship and trade-offs between increasing car capacity and increasing VMT and emissions levels, a viable alternative should have been evaluated that actively decreased emissions and VMTs, such as a plan that focuses on decreasing car use through tolling, transit investments, and adjusting regional transportation management. By narrowly restricting the purpose to focus on congestion in the I-5 corridor, viable alternatives that could truly decrease emissions and VMT were excluded without true consideration.

#### The purpose and need statement inappropriately limits the range of alternatives.

0-002-007

Federal agencies must include in an EIS a statement that "briefly specif[ies] the underlying purpose and need to which the agency is responding in proposing the alternatives including the proposed action." 40 C.F.R. §1502.13. The required purpose and need statement is critical because it determines the scope of reasonable alternatives. *See Nat'l Parks & Conservation Ass'n v. BLM*, 586 F.3d 735, 746 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 2009); *Simmons v. U.S. Army Corps of Engineers*, 120 F.3d 664, 666 (7<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1997) (noting that "[o]ne obvious way for an agency to slip past the strictures of NEPA is to contrive a purpose so slender as to define competing 'reasonable alternatives' out of consideration (and even out of existence)"). In evaluating a claim that an agency failed to consider a reasonable range of alternatives, "a court begins by determining whether or not the Purpose and Need Statement was reasonable." *Westlands Water Dist. v. U.S. Dept. of Interior*, 376 F.3d 853, 865 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 2004).

The CRC's responses never refuted that the narrow purpose and need statement led to an inadequate range of alternatives. Rather, the responses merely asserted that the alternatives were created by an "evaluation and screening of a wide array of possible solutions" which revealed that capital improvements were necessary within the I-5 corridor in order to meet the purpose and need. Responses 035-029; -034; -042; -45; -047; -048. This response did not demonstrate

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 19

## O-002-007

The DEIS and FEIS considered a wide array of improvements, including significant light rail transit improvements, highway improvements, bicycle and pedestrian improvements, tolling, and other TDM/TSM measures. The LPA includes all of these elements. The purpose and need allowed for a wide range of potential solutions to meet the various needs. For example, the test of whether or not certain types of components could meet the congestion-related need allowed flexibility in how it could be met. Components could either "increase vehicular capacity or decrease vehicular demand" to meet the congestion- and mobility-related needs, as described on page 2-72 of the FEIS. See all of section 2.5 of the FEIS and the responses to your comments on the DEIS. See also the responses above and below regarding the range of alternatives evaluated.

Please see the response to comment O-002-007 above.

0-002-007

that the alternatives were adequate, but supports the argument that drawing the purpose and need too narrowly results in the inappropriate exclusion of disfavored ideas and concepts. Here, by focusing the purpose and need solely on increasing mobility in the I-5 BIA, many alternatives that would have less environmental impact while still relieving congestion were rejected out of hand. The CRC cannot write off the crucial interaction between the purpose and need and the range of alternatives by referring to vague screening processes. It must acknowledge and explain why the purpose and need were drawn so that the only alternatives, from a very wide initial array, focused exclusively on highway improvements that would increase car capacity.

# The CRC failed to justify the impermissible narrow range of alternatives evaluated in the DEIS and FEIS.

0-002-008

The range of alternatives in the DEIS and FEIS was not reasonable and only presented an extreme choice between expensive build options and the untenable no-action, do nothing alternative. PEAC Comments at 28-31. The CRC did not respond to this comment but only insisted that alternatives that did not include highway improvements did not meet the project's purpose and need, specifically traffic congestion and safety problems. Response 035-042. These conclusory statements were insufficient explanation of why certain alternatives were dropped from a full evaluation in the DEIS and FEIS.

Rather than explaining the justification for dropping certain aspects of the project the responses only mention vague "analyses and input" that indicated certain alternatives would not meet the project's purpose and need. Response 035-042. The response referred the reader to Appendix C of the DEIS for a more thorough explanation of the early screening process. This two-page document explains the process that components went through and includes a conclusory chart showing which early components failed the six pass/fail screening questions. However, this document does not contain any analysis or explanation for why certain

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

components were deemed to have failed these threshold questions. NEPA requires that both conclusions and the underlying analysis appear in the EIS.

The Development of Alternatives Memo suffers from the same problems of superficial analysis rather than actual discussion. Response 035-053. The document identifies that its purpose is to "briefly summarize the process" through which the alternatives were developed. Columbia River Crossing, Development of the Range of Alternatives Memo [Memo] 1 (June 2007) in Alternatives Folder. True to its word, the memo focuses entirely on process, rather than in-depth discussion of why the range was so restricted. *Id.* at 3 (noting that "analysis revealed" in Attachment G that the replacement bridge was the best option). The analysis contained in Attachment G to the Memo, titled Component Findings, only evaluates 12 option packages that combined a supplemental or replacement bridge with different transit options. *Id.* Thus, the only explanation for the early dismissal of other options, such as opening up a new corridor or improving I-205, is the checklist in Appendix C. This is simply inadequate to explain the limited options the CRC evaluated in the DEIS and FEIS.

The DEIS and FEIS should have included a fuller range of alternatives in order for the public to truly examine the pros and cons and trade-offs of different potential solutions. The decision to focus exclusively on build alternatives that involved massive new bridge construction meant that the CRC failed to evaluate a full range of alternatives as required by NEPA and inadequately justified this limited range. NEPA requires that an EIS must consider a reasonable range of alternatives. 40 C.F.R. §1502.14. This analysis is the "heart" of the NEPA process, Center for Biological Diversity v. U.S. Dept. of Interior, 623 F.3d 633, 642 (9th Cir. 2010), and the federal agencies must "rigorously explore and objectively evaluate all reasonable alternatives." 40 C.F.R. §1502.14(a) (emphasis added); Muckleshoot Indian Tribe v. USFS, 177

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

F.3d 800 (9th Cir. 1999). "The existence of reasonable but unexamined alternatives renders an EIS inadequate." *Friends of Southeast's Future v. Morrison*, 153 F.3d 1059, 1065 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1998). While NEPA does not require a specific number of alternatives, "[a]n agency must look at every reasonable alternative, with the range dictated by the nature and scope of the proposed action, and sufficient to permit a reasoned choice." *Alaska Wilderness Recreation & Tourism Ass'n v. Morrison*, 67 F.3d 723, 729 (9th Cir. 1995).

The CRC did not explain why it excluded discussion of available alternatives with less environmental impact.

0-002-009

In both the DEIS and FEIS, the CRC only considered options that increased highway capacity. It did this despite being presented with viable alternatives that were both cheaper and had potentially less environmental impact. The CRC did not attempt to honestly evaluate these options but merely responded that other alternatives had been dropped in the early stages of the screening process. *See, e.g.*, Responses 035-042; 004-011; 004-016; 034-005. Rather than just issuing conclusory rejections of these alternatives, the CRC, consistent with 40 C.F.R. § 1500.2, should have honestly considered these options' impact on the environment and compared that with the replacement and supplement bridge alternatives. These or similar low-impact alternatives should be evaluated in a SEIS so that the public can compare these options to the LPA and comment on the different approaches.

The CRC was aware of the following sophisticated alternatives:

a. The Association of Oregon Rail and Transit Advocates had developed a detailed, phased approach to addressing the project's purpose and needs. See attachments to AORTA

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 22

## O-002-009

A wide variety of components, proposals, and other ideas were proposed and considered. Proposals that did not meet the fundamental needs for the project were not reasonable and did not need to be further evaluated. For example, the AORTA alternative had many elements in common with ideas that had already been evaluated--and dropped--prior to the DEIS because they could not meet the purpose and need and/or had significant feasibility problems. The "Straight Alternative" emerged after the DEIS and had some concepts similar to previously evaluated ideas, as well as some unique elements. The Bridge Expert Review Panel reviewed the "Straight Alternative" and did not recommend that CRC advance it. The CRC staff also reviewed it and found that it had substantial performance deficiencies, additional constructibility issues, and additional impacts, as outlined in an August 25, 2011 memorandum from Frank Green and Casey Liles to Nancy Boyd, CRC Project Director.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> 42 U.S.C. § 4332(2)(C); 40 C.F.R. § 1502.14; Native Ecosystems Council v. USFS, 428 F.3d 1233, 1246 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 2005).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> The CRC cannot dismiss or refuse to consider options that include tolling the existing bridges and I-205. Either the FHWA of Congress could approve such an option, and an agency must consider options that would require a change in the law or other agency action. See id.

Comments; <a href="www.aortarail.org/">www.aortarail.org/</a>. The approach would likely be cheaper overall and allow for continuing evaluation of the impact of gradual improvement. The proposed steps are: 1. Fix the rail bridge, which will decrease the use of the I-5 drawbridge and decrease the number of lifts by 95%. 2. Construct multi-modal bridge to Hayden Island, 3, Construct a new bridge for commuter trains, intercity trains, car, bikes and pedestrians that would open up more track capacity for freight trains. Correct Mill Plain and Marine Drive to allow trucks to bypass I-5. Enhance commuter rail between Vancouver and Union Station in Portland. This new bridge could be located far from Pearson Field so that it could be a suspension bridge design without piers in the water. 4. Upgrade the I-5 bridges to current seismic standards. 5. Build a new bridge between Hayden Island and Vancouver.

AORTA's well thought out plan was dismissed in the responses by claiming it did not meet the project's purpose and need. See, e.g., response 034-005. This assertion is a conclusion not a discussion. The Development of the Range of Alternatives Memo referred to only evaluated a small range of options after more than half of the components had been removed due to early screening. MEMO at 3.

b. The CRC also failed to adequately address the recommendations of the Portland

Pedestrian Advisory Committee that were aimed at limiting environmental impacts and
enhancing the urban landscape. PAC's recommendations included; providing HOV or truck

lanes to access port facilities, encouraging long distance freight use of I-205, capping the number
of lanes at 4, expanding the light rail options, using congestion pricing as the primary means of
regulating traffic flow, including both light rail and express buses, including traffic calming
elements in the design, reducing lane widths, adding a local street along the Columbia,
increasing bike and pedestrian network connectivity, and creating world class bike and

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

pedestrian routes. PAC Comments at 6-10. The CRC's responses did not show that the CRC seriously considered these options but reveal the same assumptive attitude that focused on highway construction. Response 004-011; 004-016. The CRC cannot simply ignore low-impact alternatives without presenting thorough analyses to the public. <sup>11</sup>

c. A third viable lower-impact alternative was presented to the CRC by Kevin Peterson, an accomplished bridge architect, which at least appears to meet the project's purpose and need statement. See Peterson Alternative Folder. This plan proposes a straight alignment bridge with a four lane collector-distributor serving Marine View Drive, Hayden Island and the SR-14 interchanges on a separate lower level below six lanes of thru traffic on the upper deck. Id. This new bridge would be place upstream of the existing I-5 bridges rather than the current downstream replacement bridge being suggested. This upstream alignment would allow for different bridge designs, such as a cable suspension bridge. Light rail transit and a bike and pedestrian pathway are included in the design, with the possibility of adapting the through lanes on the upper deck to light rail or high speed transit at a later time because of the straight alignment and the lack of cars merging onto the upper decks.

The potential benefits of this alternative include a substantially reduced footprint and less use of urban land, greater safety benefits by not having local traffic merge into interstate traffic, ability to expand transit options in the future, the potential to avoid piers in the water, and lower costs. *Id.* The potential benefits of this plan are extensive suggesting that the proposal deserved detailed review and should have been presented to the public. Indeed the potential that this

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup> The CRC's Executive Director told Metro and the Portland City Council that even measures to maximize use of the light rail line that is a part of the LPA would be "outside the scope" of the project. See attached videotape of 1/26/09 Hearing, NEPA Process Folder. Thus highway expansion rather than other transportation options was the clear and primary focus of the LPA and CRC's "alternatives analysis."

proposal has to reduce impacts on environmental justice communities, on Hayden Island and on Vancouver communities and to reduce impacts on salmon legally required that it be thoroughly and publicly analyzed. The CRC instead appears stubbornly wedded to traditional highway construction and unwilling to rigorously analyze more innovative solutions.

The CRC must develop an alternative that proactively reduces the factors, such as emissions, contributing to climate change.

0-002-010

PEAC and other groups commented that an alternative should have been presented that proactively reduced climate change factors, such as emissions and VMTs, given the region's commitment to reducing emissions. PEAC Comments at 33; Portland Planning Commission Comments at 9; Sustainable Development Commission at 2. Given that cars are a major source of emissions, a viable alternative should have been presented that reduced future emissions from current levels, not just from a future no-build, business-as-usual scenario. This would allow the public and agency to evaluate a side-by-side comparison of the different alternatives and compare the trade-offs present in each scheme.

The CRC failed to adequately respond to this assertion, using the same formulaic response that alternatives that did not involve highway construction failed to meet the project's purpose and needs. Response 035-045. It further claimed that the DEIS and FEIS demonstrated that the project would not increase greenhouse gas emissions. Response 035-044. This ignores the point that not increasing emissions is not the same as an alternative that would actively reduce emissions, such as one that involved larger investment in transit or other methods of reducing single occupancy vehicle use. Given the region's ambitious emission goals and public interest in climate change, an option should have been presented that moved the region toward meeting these goals.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 25

## O-002-010

Please see the response to comment O-002-006 above.

Regarding project design speed, it is 60 mph through most of the project, including the river crossing, and 70 mph for the Oregon section south of Hayden Island. Design speeds are lower on ramps. Significantly lower design speeds on the mainline would not be appropriate for an interstate highway and would have only minimal reductions in property acquisitions. The posted speed for the mainline is expected to be 60 mph or less, which is within the range of high fuel efficiency speeds for most vehicles.

The CRC also disregarded arguments about decreasing design speeds, asserting that increased design speeds reduce congestion and thus emissions. Response 035-004. It also noted that design speed is different than actual posted speed, which will remain lower. Response 035-040. However, this does not justify the fact that having higher design speeds necessitates a larger structure with the resulting environmental and community impacts and that reducing speeds is another way to reduce emission levels distinct from reducing VMTs. In the middle of a congested urban area, it is logical to design a bridge at a lower design speed potentially resulting in a smaller structure, decreased emissions, and safer conditions. The CRC should not have cursorily rejected a lower design speed but must seriously evaluate the benefits of a reduced speed and a resulting smaller footprint fro the project. ODOT and WashDOT clearly prefer a massive, sprawling structure that is simply not appropriate for densely populated urban areas. But the preferences of those highway agencies should not dictate the full range of alternatives presented in the EIS. But that appears to be exactly what happened here.

The CRC must develop an alternative that does not include highway construction.

0-002-011

A full range of alternatives should have included at least one option that did not include highway construction. PEAC comments at 36. Components that could have been combined to produce this alternative include increased transit, increased TMD/TSM, improvements to the rail bridge, tolling, strengthening the current bridge to meet seismic standards, and other structural or non structural solutions in the region. Additional options include a land use alternative where congestion is addressed through land transformation, such as having people work and live in close proximity. It is possible that a combination of these could satisfy the project's purpose and

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 26

## O-002-011

Alternatives that did not involve highway construction were included in the early stages of alternatives analysis and screening. They were dropped from further evaluation when it became clear that they could not adequately address the project purpose and need. The EIS only includes alternatives that can meet the purpose and need, as discussed in Chapters 1 and 2 of the DEIS and FEIS. An alternative based on solely on land use controls intended to have "people work and live in close proximity" would also, by itself, not address the purpose and need. The region already promotes jobs/housing balance and has robust growth management, as discussed in Chapter 3. These land use policies are assumed in the No-Build and the build alternatives.

Transit, tolling, and other TSM/TDM measures were incorporated into the alternatives that were evaluated in the EIS, including the LPA. See Section 2.7 of the FEIS, and the responses to related comments on the DEIS, for further discussion.

need but the CRC did not ever evaluate these components in combination instead inflexibly insisting that alternatives that do not include highway improvements did not meet the project's purpose and need. *See, e.g.*, response 035-042. The CRC's intransigence prevented the consideration of more creative, innovative solutions. At the very least, a more complete range of alternatives would allow a more accurate comparison of the trade-offs involved in the different projects.

By focusing exclusively on the BIA, the range of alternatives did not evaluate the I-5 CRC project in the context of regional transportation. The DEIS and FEIS failed to evaluate how the alternative would impact the regional transit network or redistribute congestion problems. Merely shifting traffic and congestion would not serve the Portland and Vancouver communities or through freight carriers. More consideration should have been given to changes outside the I-5 corridor that could impact congestion in the BIA. For example, simultaneous investment in other routes between the Portland and Vancouver areas, mainly the I-205, should have been evaluated. These options were excluded from thorough consideration through a screening process that was not adequately explained or justified. Overall, the CRC presented a range of alternatives that precluded the discussion of more innovative solutions that could have addressed broader regional transportation concerns by consistently averring the necessity of highway improvements. The CRC must go back and provide greater analysis of a wider range of alternatives and more explanation of its decision-making process.

#### The FEIS Does Not Provide the Alternatives Analysis Required for a CWA 404 Permit.

0-002-012

The FEIS suggests that it may be used by the U.S. Army Corps to evaluate the CRC's future application for a Section 404 permit under the Clean Water Act. In performing its substantive review of an application, the Corps would be required to undergo a "public interest

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 27

## O-002-012

Compliance with the alternatives analysis requirement for Clean Water Act 404 permits will be documented as part of the Section 404 permitting process, expected to occur in 2012.

review," which requires a determination of the "extent of public and private need for the proposed work," "the practicability of using reasonable alternative locations and methods to accomplish the objective of the proposed ... work," and "the permanence of ... detrimental effects." 33 C.F.R. §§ 320.1(a)(1), 320.4(a)(2)(i)-(iii). In making these determinations, the Corps must consider "[a]ll factors which may be relevant to the proposal," including "the cumulative effects" of the project. 33 C.F.R. § 320.4(a)(1). In reviewing a Section 404 application, the Corps must also follow rules developed by EPA under Section 404(b) of the CWA, 33 U.S.C. § 1344(b), which are known as the "404(b)(1) Guidelines." 33 C.F.R. § 320.4(a). The 404(b)(1) Guidelines are codified at 40 C.F.R. Part 230. The Corps is prohibited from issuing any permit if, among other requirements:

- (i) There is a practicable alternative to the proposed discharge that would have less adverse effect on the aquatic ecosystem, so long as such alternative does not have other significant adverse environmental consequences; or
- (ii) The proposed discharge will result in significant degradation of the aquatic ecosystem  $\dots$  ; or
- (iii) The proposed discharge does not include all appropriate and practicable measures to minimize potential harm to the aquatic ecosystem; or
- (iv) There does not exist sufficient information to make a reasonable judgment as to whether the proposed discharge will comply with these Guidelines.

40 C.F.R. § 230.12(a)(3).

Where a discharge is proposed for a special aquatic site, all practicable alternatives to the proposed discharge that do not involve a discharge to the special aquatic site "are presumed to have less adverse impact on the aquatic ecosystem, unless clearly demonstrated otherwise." 40 C.F.R. § 230.10(a)(3). The FEIS does not come close to providing the necessary information to satisfy these requirements for a 404 permit application.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

#### CUMULATIVE IMPACTS

0-002-013

This section of PEAC's comments focuses on the FEIS' general discussion of cumulative impacts, FEIS 3-429 to 3-460, and its related technical report. Other sections of this comment address other resource specific cumulative impacts issues, such as the significant omissions regarding cumulative impacts in the FEIS' discussion of impacts to threatened salmonid species.

NEPA documents must "provide full and fair discussion of significant environmental impacts." 40 C.F.R. §1502.1. Agencies must "consider every significant aspect of the environmental impact of a proposed action," Ore. Natural Desert Ass'n v. BLM, 625 F.3d 1092, 1100 (9th Cir. 2010), which includes the cumulative effects of a proposed action. See 40 C.F.R. §1508.25(c)(3). A "cumulative impact" is "the impact on the environment which results from the incremental impact of the action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions regardless of what agency (Federal or non-Federal) or person undertakes such other actions. 40 C.F.R. 1508.7. "Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time." Id. A proper consideration of the cumulative impacts of a project requires "some quantified or detailed information; ... [g]eneral statements about possible effects and some risk do not constitute a hard look absent a justification regarding why more definitive information could not be provided." Ocean Advocates v. U.S. Army Corps, 361 F.3d 1108, 1128 (9th Cir. 2004)(amended opinion, 402 F.3d at 868). The analysis "must be more than perfunctory; it must provide a useful analysis of the cumulative impacts of past, present, and future projects," Kern v. U.S. Bureau of Land Mgmt., 284 F.3d 1062, 1075 (9th Cir. 2002), and explain "how [] individual impacts might combine or synergistically interact with each other to affect the [] environment." Klamath-Siskiyou

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011 Page 29

#### O-002-013

The FEIS Section 3.19 and the Cumulative Impacts Technical Report address cumulative impacts for the project. For resources where the project would clearly have positive impacts, such as with the clean-up of existing hazardous materials, extensive discussion was not warranted. In cases where the project contributes to an existing and growing problem, such as climate change or declining salmon runs, greater detail was provided, even when the project has fewer impacts than the No-Build Alternative.

Regarding the geographic scope of the cumulative impacts analysis, the scope was not limited to the bridge influence area (BIA) or any other single geographic area. Rather, the geographic scope differed based on the resource in question. For example, the cumulative impacts of climate change is largely based on a global phenomena and the cumulative impacts on aquatic species included an analysis of impacts to affected fish runs, including an in-depth discussion of the primary drivers of fish health in the entire Columbia River basin--such as the hydropower and hatchery systems that extend outside the BIA.

Regarding the Bradwood LNG project, CRC staff was aware that the previous Bradwood proponents had ceased pursuing it in 2011 while we were preparing the CRC FEIS. However, we chose not to remove it from the cumulative impacts analysis because the likelihood of a new proponent coming forward to take advantage of that site or another similar site seemed reasonably foreseeable. From a cumulative impacts perspective, the impacts of the Oregon LNG proposal in Warrenton would be very similar to those considered from the Bradwood LNG project in the CRC cumulative impacts analysis.

The impacts from CRC construction on fish and other aquatic species are discussed in Section 3.16 of the FEIS and in the Ecosystems Technical Report. The cumulative impact analysis in Section 3.19 does

Wildlands Ctr. v. BLM, 387 F.3d 989, 997 (9th Cir. 2004). Under NEPA, the federal agencies must to take a "hard look" at significant environmental consequences. Kern, 284 F.3d at 1066. "A 'hard look' does not dictate a soft touch or brush-off of negative effects." Native Ecosystems Council v. USFS, 428 F.3d 1233, 1241 (9th Cir. 2005). 12

The Ninth Circuit has underscored the importance of cumulative impact analysis. See Kern, 284 F.3d at 1076 (EAs require "adequate consideration of cumulative effects" and must be addressed "fully"). This is particularly true in an EIS, which "more thoroughly than an EA, [explores] the environmental consequences of a proposed action." Blue Mountains Biodiversity Project v. Blackwood, 161 F.3d 1208, 1216 (9th Cir. 1998). The burden on a commentor to demonstrate inadequate cumulative impacts analysis is a low one, Te-Moak Tribe of Western Shoshone of Nevada v. U.S. Dept. of Interior, 608 F.3d 592, 605 (9th Cir. 2010), not even requiring that commentor to specify a particular project implicating cumulative impacts. See, e.g., City of Carmel-By-The-Sea v. U.S. Dept. of Transp., 123 F.3d 1142, 1161 (9th Cir. 1997). PEAC need "show only the potential for cumulative impact." Te-Moak Tribe, 608 F.3d at 605.

When PEAC looked for a cumulative effects "analysis" that satisfies the Ninth Circuit case law in the "cumulative effects" section of the FEIS and its "Cumulative Effects Technical Report," PEAC discovered (quoting Gertrude Stein) that "there is no there there." The FEIS's cumulative impacts "analysis" violates virtually every requirement for such analysis set out in the Ninth Circuit's case law. In this section of the FEIS, FEIS 3-429 to 3-460, the reader finds a series of conclusory assertions about no or limited cumulative impacts. The "analysis" simply

<sup>12</sup> Although a proposed action's impact may be minor, combined actions over time may be significant. 40 C.F.R. § 1508.7. Analysis must address combined or synergistic effects in addition to isolated effects. *See Klamath-Siskiyou Wildlands Ctr. v. BLM*, 387 F.3d 989, 997 (9th Cir. 2004). Analysis must be based on quantified or detailed information rather than vague or general statements about possible effects. *Ocean Advocates v. U.S. Army Corp of Engineers*, 361 F.3d 1108, 1128 (9th Cir. 2004) (amended by 402 F.3<sup>rd</sup> 846 (9th Cir. 2005)).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 30

not repeat that text but does consider the project's impacts in the context of other past and reasonably foreseeable impacts. NMFS also considers cumulative impacts to threatened and endangered species as part of the ESA Section 7 process, and in its Biological Opinion and determination regarding incidental take. As discussed in the Ecosystems Technical Report and Section 3.16 of the FEIS, the project has sought to avoid and minimize impacts to the greatest extent practicable, and for those construction impacts that cannot be avoided, mitigation was proposed.

lists other projects with potential cumulative effects but makes no attempt to analyze or quantify such effects in any way. Other than an occasional general citation to a "technical report", the "analysis" cites nothing to support its repeated conclusory assertions about limited or no cumulative impacts. And when the public goes to the Cumulative Effects technical report, remarkably it is similarly devoid of specific citations to research or other analysis to support its assertions. What is the point of preparing a "technical report" that cites no technical information? This lack of cited support violates the above-cited case law and 40 C.F.R. § 1502.24.

Several statements in the cumulative effects "analysis" merits special attention. This section of the FEIS repeatedly refers to the "CRC project area." See, e.g., FEIS at 3-429. The term is undefined and it is unclear how that area differs from the BIA. The technical report compounds this confusion by using the term "study area." Overall the geographic scope of the cumulative effects analysis is completely unclear. Although the Bradwood LNG proposal is discussed, apparently the CRC staff is unaware that in March of 2011 the Ninth Circuit vacated FERC's license issued to Bradwood. However, another LNG proposal for a terminal on the Columbia River, Oregon LNG, is moving forward and that proposal is not mentioned in the FEIS. The FEIS asserts that tolling will have "no negative impacts" on low-income populations. FEIS at 3-436. That assertion is completely unsupported and is in fact simply outrageous.

Perhaps the single most significant omission from the cumulative impacts discussion is the total failure to mention the impacts from construction activities on aquatic species, including the impacts when construction continues outside the in water work window. Years of in-water work, including substantial periods of work outside the protective in-water work window, will have significant cumulative impacts on aquatic species including all the species of threatened salmon. The analysis also erroneously asserts that the LPA, once constructed, would have the

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

same adverse impacts on salmon. In fact the LPA would have much larger in-water piers, and would cast a much larger shadow on the river, and would create many more acres of impermeable surfaces and their associated storm water run off. It will be one more large obstacle that migrating salmon must maneuver under and around, and the FEIS fails to discuss how the cumulative impacts of the ever increasing number of such obstacles in the Columbia and Willamette Rivers and how such repeated additions to and degradations of salmon is consistent with the federal agencies' responsibilities under sections 7(a)(1) and (2) of the ESA.

DIRECT IMPACTS—AIR, WATER, AQUATIC SPECIES, and ENVIRONMENTAL JUSTICE/COMMUNITY/PUBLIC HEALTH IMPACTS

WATER QUALITY

0-002-014

The FEIS water quality section, like the water quality section in the DEIS, fails to provide the public with essential basic information about the project.

One of the primary purposes of an environmental impact statement is to "provide full and fair discussion of significant environmental impacts" that "inform[s] decisionmakers and the public." Where an EIS fails to provide basic information about a proposed project that is essential for decisionmakers and the public to make an informed decision about the project, it fails to meet the requirements of NEPA and its implementing regulations. The CRC FEIS has failed to provide important information to the public in a number of circumstances. This puts the burden on the public to seek out relevant information needed to come to conclusions and meaningfully comment on the proposed project.

The FEIS water quality section fails to adequately quantify the total number of acres of impervious surfaces created by the project. On this point, the FEIS continually hides the ball.

Exhibit 3.14-4 indicates the amount of pollutant generating impervious surfaces (PGIS) that will

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 32

## O-002-014

Section 3.14 of the FEIS discusses the water quality conditions and proposed treatment in adequate detail for the FEIS. Additional technical information is provided in the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report and Appendix A (Stormwater Management Memorandum). The commenter notes the addition of both pollutant-generating impervious surfaces and non-pollutant-generating impervious surface throughout the project area.

The FEIS and its technical reports and appendices discuss the use of water quality treatment scenarios and provide results of models tailored to roadway projects and their runoff. The use of the WSDOT-FHWA model is summarized on page 3-341 of the FEIS and discussed in further detail on page 4-6 of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report. This discussion is refined in the technical report errata. As summarized on 3-341 and 3-342 of the FEIS, LPA Option A would increase total impervious surfaces by 42 acres from approximately 239 acres currently. Of these 42 acres, only 28 acres are anticipated to be pollutant-generating, with the remainder being surfaces such as bike/pedestrian and LRT facilities. Therefore, although an increase of 11 percent of pollutant-generating impervious surface would occur, a decrease of untreated stormwater runoff would also occur, from approximately 219 acres to zero. The analysis using the available models and the discussion associated with stormwater treatment BMPs (in the Appendix to the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report) show that overall pollutant loading will decrease and that stormwater treatment will treat at least 80 to 90 percent of annual runoff. The project has committed to increasing that treatment rate wherever practicable, and is required in Washington to treat 91 percent of annual runoff (page 4 of Appendix A of the Water Quality and HydrologyTechnical Report). The BMPs proposed for stormwater treatment are designed specifically for treatment of roadway runoff and are effective in reducing sediments, particulates, and dissolved metals (Page 10 of Appendix A of

<sup>13 40</sup> C.F.R. § 1502.1.

be created. The provided estimate of the proposed increase in total impervious (PGIS and non-PGIS) area is approximately 42 acres.<sup>14</sup> However, this estimate does not include all areas that may create impervious surfaces.<sup>15</sup> Further, Exhibit 3.14-4's claim that the untreated PGIS area will drop from 219 acres under the no-build alternative to zero for the LPAs seems to be directly contradicted in the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report.<sup>16</sup> These inconsistencies fail to disclose to the public essential information about the actual impacts of the proposed project as required by NEPA.

In addition, the FEIS makes a distinction between the amount of contributing impervious area (CIA) created, which presumably includes PGIS and non-PGIS, and PGIS created. This distinction helps to obscure the total amount of impervious surface created by the proposed project. The distinction is also relevant in considering how much of the runoff from impervious surfaces will be treated before entering receiving waters. Oregon law requires more than just runoff from PGIS be treated, while Washington law limits the required treatment.<sup>17</sup> The FEIS does not clearly resolve whether Oregon standards for treating runoff from impervious surfaces will be met in all areas, or if Washington standards will be applied in some instances.<sup>18</sup>

The FEIS Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report fails to provide specific citations to relevant sources that support the report's assertions. A general reference section is provided in the technical report and occasionally sources from that reference section are generally cited in the report's text. However, this is not sufficient to allow members of the public to determine when and how sources are used to support the assertions in the FEIS and

14 FEIS at 3-341 to 3-342.

18 See id.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 33

the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report). Where high concentration of oils and greases are anticipated, oil control pretreatment may also be required for proper operation of stormwater BMPs (Page 10 of Appendix A of the Water Quality and HydrologyTechnical Report).

The stormwater BMPs were chosen based on a multi-agency effort associated with both states' Departments of Transportation and relevant regulatory agencies. As MS4 permit holders, ODOT and WSDOT work with DEQ and Ecology, respectively, to determine appropriate treatment measures to ensure water quality in receiving waters. Thus, through use of the BMPs identified, the project team is confident that proper treatment for pollutants was adequately addressed in the FEIS. Final design of stormwater facilities cannot occur until near-final design of the project elements flowing into the facilities is complete.

As noted, further discussion with DEQ and Ecology will occur during permitting to address any concerns on water quality.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> See e.g., FEIS at 3-341 (not including TriMet's Ruby Junction Maintenance Facility).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>16</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 1-13 ("[U]ntreated PGIS would be reduced from the current 219 acres to approximately 8 acres for both LPA options.")

Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 1-13.

technical reports. Some 42 references are provided for the water quality technical report alone, leaving the public with the onerous task of reading through all the references to determine which might support any given portion of the technical report. Even where general citations are provided, the public is left to read through large reference materials to determine where the reference might provide information pertinent to the technical report. In addition, CRC seems to assume that despite this huge volume of information without specific citations, the public will still have an opportunity to meaningfully comment within a thirty-day comment period. The lack of specific citations serves to hamper the public in trying to meaningfully comment on the proposed project and undermines the NEPA process.

#### CRC's response to PEAC's water quality comments fails to meet NEPA requirements

PEAC submitted a number of comments addressing water quality issues identified in the DEIS. CEQ regulations require that agencies preparing final environmental impact statements "assess and consider comments" and where a comment does not warrant further agency response, the agency must "[e]xplain why" and cite "sources, authorities or reasons which support the agency's position." Overall, the response to comments indicates that the FEIS is striving to meet the requirements of NEPA. But ultimately it fails for two basic reasons. First, to the extent that responses include updated or further information, that information is helpful, but should have been included in the DEIS. Providing the information in the FEIS indicates that it is available and should be provided to the public in a form that allows them to meaningfully comment on the information. A Supplemental EIS should be prepared to allow the public to adequately address all the new and updated information added to the FEIS. Second, to the extent that the FEIS attempts to equate compliance with other regulations and law as compliance with

19 40 C.F.R. § 1503.4(a).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

NEPA, it violates NEPA. NEPA requires an independent analysis of impacts. While the underlying regulatory framework is relevant for NEPA purposes, compliance with it does not discharge an agency's duty to conduct a full NEPA analysis. The following discusses specific comments and responses where the FEIS fails to adequately address PEAC's comments related to water quality issues.

#### Specific inadequate responses:

PEAC pointed out that the DEIS failed to analyze the water quality impacts on the Columbia River, Columbia Slough, and Burnt Bridge Creek. PEAC noted that one alternative had runoff going into the Columbia Slough instead of the Columbia River, despite the fact that the Slough is probably more sensitive to water quality changes. In response, the FEIS states, that "[d]ue to design refinements, diversion of stormwater from the Hayden Island area to the Columbia Slough is no longer needed. Mitigation for stormwater is discussed as stormwater treatment, treatment facilities, and "best management practices" in Section 3.14 of the FEIS.<sup>20</sup> Further:

Project designs have been refined so that stormwater is no longer diverted from the Hayden Island area to the Columbia Slough watershed. Furthermore, stormwater treatment will need to comply with local, state, and federal regulations which are meant to be protective of the environment. When approved, stormwater runoff would not exceed water quality standards. Please see Chapter 3 (Section 3.14) for updated analysis of stormwater management.<sup>21</sup>

While these comments do clarify that refined project designs will no longer result in Hayden

Island area runoff to the Columbia Slough, there is still runoff to the Columbia Slough.

Incomprehensibly, the FEIS seems to ignore the possible effects on the Columbia Slough,

lumping it together with the Columbia River, and concluding that because "the Columbia River

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-012.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>21</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-133.

and Columbia Slough are large water bodies . . . the project-related increase in stormwater quantity would not result in a measurable increase of flows in these surface waters."<sup>22</sup> In addition, the response ignores the broader issue. Water quality impacts on the receiving waters are not adequately discussed in the DEIS or FEIS. This is especially true for the Columbia Slough, which is a sensitive waterbody. The FEIS seems to equate the proposed compliance with water quality standards with disclosing impacts from the proposed project under NEPA. This is not sufficient. NEPA requires that agencies discuss direct and indirect effects and their significance.<sup>23</sup> Simply stating that water quality standards will be complied with does not disclose effects.

In another comment PEAC noted that the DEIS did not include any analysis about the specific pollutants in current stormwater discharges, so composition of re-diverted stormwater discharges was unknown. As a result, there is no way for the DEIS to accurately gauge pollutant concentrations and whether discharges will comply with water quality standards and TMDLs for the receiving waters. This is true for both treated and untreated stormwater. In response, the FEIS states:

All permits and approvals for water quality and ESA would be obtained prior to construction and operation of the proposed project . . . . Construction activities are also regulated under Oregon DEQ and Washington DOE water quality permits. These permits set thresholds for turbidity and other water quality parameters . . . .

The project met regularly with NMFS, USFWS, Oregon DEQ, Washington DOE, EPA, and many other agencies since 2006 to discuss the project and potential impacts. Both NMFS and USFWS concurred with coordinating through the DEIS and then initiating formal consultation after the DEIS. Submittal of a biological assessment occurred in July 2010, with the project receiving a letter of concurrence from USFWS in November 2010 and biological opinion from NMFS in January 2011. <sup>24</sup>

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

Page 36

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>22</sup> FEIS at 3-343.

<sup>23 40</sup> C.F.R. § 1502.6.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>24</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-058.

As a result, the FEIS concludes that "[t]here is no evidence that complying with these treatment standards will result in a violation of standards under the Clean Water Act." However, that is not the primary issue for NEPA purposes. All relevant laws, federal and state, should be complied with in carrying out the project, but compliance with those laws does not remove the agency's responsibility to prepare an EIS that adequately addresses impacts to the environment in a way that allows the public to meaningfully comment on the proposal. As discussed further below, the FEIS also does not correct the deficiencies noted in the DEIS with respect to pollutant load analysis.

PEAC further noted that the DEIS failed to properly evaluate base level runoff from the I-5 bridge, relying on EPA guidance about "typical" highway runoff. The base level is needed to determine if there is an actual increase in the volume of stormwater discharges from the increase in area of impervious surfaces. In response, the FEIS states:

The DEIS and the associated Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report used the WSDOT/FHWA method for evaluating highway runoff. The EPA reference supports that typical highway runoff includes those pollutants listed on 3-381 of the DEIS. The project team notes a reasonable connection between DDE, PCBs, arsenic, and dioxin highway runoff. However, there may be some indirect connection between temperature and total dissolved gas and highway runoff. There is a connection between PAHs in the forms of oils and greases and highway runoff under some situations. The proposed stormwater treatment facilities would treat for pollutants such as these. <sup>26</sup>

This response indicates that the project team is willing to rely on a model that may not accurately represent stormwater conditions on the ground. Further, it fails to address PEAC's concern that without a proper base line, it is impossible to determine whether the proposed project will reduce the harmful effects of stormwater runoff. The response simply assumes that the stormwater treatment facilities will treat for the relevant pollutants and their interactions. As discussed

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>25</sup> I

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>26</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-130.

further below, the stormwater treatment plan has not yet been finalized or fully provided to the public. Without this information, or information about the base line for current runoff, there is no way for the public to obtain an accurate determination of what, if anything, this project will succeed in doing with regard to stormwater pollution reduction.

In a related comment, PEAC stated that the DEIS must properly analyze the current pollutants in runoff, to accurately determine the environmental impact the build alternatives will have on discharges to receiving waters. Because the DEIS discloses the location of current discharges through road-side grates, obtaining samples from these location would not be difficult. In response, the FEIS concludes:

The analysis referred to in the comment is not required under current local, state, or federal regulations. Also, although collecting and analyzing stormwater runoff from the I-5 bridge may have resulted in some site-specific and storm-specific data, this data is generally limited unless it is done over many, many sampling periods under different meteorological and traffic conditions. Updated stormwater modeling has been completed and is discussed in Section 3.14 of the FEIS and in the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report.<sup>27</sup>

The response is correct that regulations do not require a specific type of sampling analysis. However, again, the response misses the underlying point. There has not been a proper determination of the pollutants currently being discharged in runoff from the I-5 bridge. As a result, it is impossible to determine what effect the proposed project will have on pollution reduction. Further, the response's direction to updated stormwater modeling is not helpful. Even less pollutants are considered in the FEIS than were first considered in the DEIS, with no explanation for this change.

Much of PEAC's concern with the DEIS water quality analysis rests on the assertion that even though there will be an increase in impervious surfaces, creating more runoff, this increase

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>27</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-131.

is offset by more storm treatment facilities. In response to PEAC's comments concerning the flaws in this assumption, the FEIS states essentially the same thing:

[A]lthough the total amount of pollutant generating impervious surface would slightly increase for the LPA, the amount of untreated impervious surface would drop dramatically (from 219 acres to 0 acres) compared to existing conditions and the No-Build Alternative. As a result, the LPA is expected to improve water quality in the Columbia River relative to the No-Build Alternative."<sup>28</sup>

However, there is still no base line provided. It remains unclear whether the FEIS assertions are supported.

Further, PEAC noted that because the stormwater collection and treatment system is still not finalized the DEIS cannot accurately report impacts to the public. Generally the delay in analysis of impacts to water quality makes it impossible for the public comment, in violation of NEPA. This delay in making many decisions also puts the resolution of important issues in the Final EIS, when the public can no longer meaningfully comment. In response to this comment, the FEIS states:

The level of design for alternatives evaluated in the DEIS was conceptual, but provided an understanding of whether and how stormwater could be retained and treated to current standards for each of the alternatives. While the exact location and type of treatment facilities were not finalized prior to the DEIS, the effect on local waterbodies was identified for each of the alternatives. Advancements in design have changed the amount of runoff that would flow into some local watersheds, but this has not significantly changed the impact of this project on water quality and has not affected the ability of the project to meet existing water quality standards. Water quality analysis has been updated for the FEIS, and is included in Chapter 3 (Section 3.14).<sup>29</sup>

This new analysis has been provided only in the FEIS, when the public will not longer have the opportunity to meaningfully comment. Where new information is included, especially information that has a direct bearing on whether the project will effectively avoid environmental

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>28</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-130; see also O-035-132, O-035-134.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>29</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-135.

degradation, the public must have an opportunity to review it before a decision is made. A supplemental EIS should be prepared to allow the public this opportunity. The stormwater facilities design is an integral part of the proposed project and bears directly on environmental issues.

PEAC also noted that the DEIS failed to disclose the water quality impacts from stormwater discharges off the 35-38 acres of untreated impervious surfaces under each of the build alternatives. In response the FEIS claims that the DEIS adequately discussed pollutant loading "including impacts from untreated areas." It then concludes that "although the total amount of pollutant generating impervious surface would slightly increase for the LPA, the amount of untreated impervious surface would drop dramatically compared to existing conditions and the No-Build Alternative. As a result, the LPA is expected to improve water quality in the Columbia River relative to the No-Build Alternative."

However, the FEIS still fails to consider increased pollutants from staging sites as part of the analysis for impervious surfaces. Staging sites are not considered as one of the project elements leading to the increase in impervious surfaces. Yet, the FEIS acknowledges that "[s]taging and casting/assembly site activities may increase stormwater runoff over existing conditions and may increase pollutant levels in the runoff." The FEIS simply concludes that "any staging and/or casting site would be required to meet all applicable stormwater requirements. All necessary permits would be secured prior to site development and operations for any major staging or casting yard." This does not disclose the effects from staging site

<sup>30</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-134.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>31 11</sup> 

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>32</sup> FEIS Exhibit 3.14-5 at 3-343.

<sup>33</sup> FEIS at 3-348.

<sup>34</sup> LA

impervious surfaces, and does not provide an explanation for why these sites are not included in the analysis of impervious surfaces created. Overall, the FEIS readily admits direct impacts to waterways, however the FEIS also claims there will be no impacts to waterways. These statements conflict and show a lack of ground and surface water modeling to limit adverse impacts to natural resources.

PEAC commented that the DEIS fails to adequately analyze the effects of project construction on water quality standards. In response, the FEIS directs attention to "Chapter 3 (Sections 3.15 and 3.18) of the FEIS for the mitigation measures developed to avoid and minimize the impacts listed. Impacts that cannot be avoided must be minimized. The existence of potential impacts related to sediments and contaminants do not automatically mean that water quality standards would be exceeded if such impacts are not measurable. Construction activities will require the approval of the Washington State Department of Ecology and Oregon DEQ through a water quality certification and NPDES 1200-CA permit, limiting water quality impacts and imposing appropriate impact avoidance and minimization measures." This does not adequately address the issue because, as this response admits, impacts related to sediments and contaminants during construction may affect water quality, and there is no measurement of those impacts. Just saying that such effects will not "automatically" violate water quality standards is not sufficient. There is no showing in the FEIS whether water quality standards will be violated or not violated. Further, water quality standards are not the only measure of impacts to the environment that may be relevant.

One of PEAC's comments focused on the water quality mitigation section of the DEIS, which was wholly inadequate. There was no listing of best management practices or any details.

35 FEIS Comment Response O-035-137.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

The section simply provided conclusory statements. In response, the FEIS indicates that the water quality analysis and discussion has been updated, and now includes best management practices. Further, "[t]he development of stormwater treatment systems that meet the standards of local and state jurisdictions, plus those of WSDOT and ODOT, includes rigorous review by those agencies and others."

The inclusion of best management practices is an improvement, however, as with much of the water quality analysis, it should have been included in the DEIS to allow the public to meaningfully comment. Further, relying on the scrutiny of other agencies in their functions as regulators of stormwater runoff is not adequate for NEPA purposes. As stated earlier, it is certainly important that all relevant regulations and laws be complied with by the proposed project. However, NEPA imposes a separate obligation to consider and analyze impacts to the environment. The regulatory framework in place is certainly part of that consideration<sup>38</sup>, but compliance with regulation in and of itself does not meet the requirements of NEPA. Other impacts may not be addressed by regulations, and regulations may be focused on only eliminating certain impacts but not others. An EIS must address all direct and indirect effects and their significance.<sup>39</sup>

The FEIS does not satisfy the requirements of NEPA and a Supplemental EIS should be prepared.

The FEIS still fails to provide a base line level of stormwater runoff volume and pollutant loads.

The FEIS continues to emphasize that the no-build alternative will have a worse effect on water quality than the locally preferred alternatives (LPAs). The FEIS states:

10/24/2011

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>36</sup> FEIS Comment Response O-035-138.

<sup>37</sup> Id

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>38</sup> 40 C.F.R. § 1502.16(c).

<sup>39 40</sup> C.F.R. § 1502.16.

"The No-Build Alternative would adversely affect the quality of receiving waters in the long-term. Pollutant-loading of project waterways is currently influenced by a high percentage of untreated stormwater across the project corridor. If the LPA were not constructed this stormwater would likely remain untreated. Refer to Section 4.3 for further detail. The No-Build Alternative would not increase impervious surface and therefore, not increase stormwater volumes. However, average daily traffic (ADT) would increase with the No-Build Alternative and pollutant loads and concentrations would increase, though quantification is not possible. Yet, as previously stated, the majority of the stormwater would remain untreated."

However, the assertion that the no build alternative will result in worse water quality is not supported by sufficient evidence. No base line has been established for the current volume and pollutant loads of stormwater runoff from the I-5 Bridge. Thus, it is impossible to conclude, from the information provided in the FEIS, that the LPAs will result in better water quality than the no build alternative.

In addition, the conclusion that the stormwater treatment plan will address the increased acreage of impervious surfaces and the relevant pollutants is not supported by the information in the FEIS. The FEIS has not accounted for all the stormwater runoff that will be created due to increase in impervious surfaces. For example, "no options have been identified to treat runoff from about 7.1 acres of new and resurfaced I-5 impervious surface immediately north of Victory Boulevard."

Further, the FEIS seems to indicate that actually not all of the acres of contributing impervious area (CIA) will end up being treated. "The total CIA for the project is estimated to be 298 acres." In reviewing the technical report on pages 1-17 and 1-18, if one adds up the number of acres that stormwater treatment facilities will cover in both Washington and Oregon, only 216 total acres will be treated. Because the public is not given information to establish how

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>40</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 1-12.

<sup>41</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 1-17.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>42</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 2-2.

much pollution is likely to result from these 82 acres of untreated runoff, it is impossible to say how much of an effect this may have on water quality.

0-002-015

There are still many aspects of the project that require further analysis.

The DEIS delayed the full consideration of many integral project components until the FEIS. Thus, the public is presented with brand new and updated information in the FEIS. This does not allow the public to meaningfully comment on this new information. A supplemental EIS should be prepared to give the public this opportunity. In addition, in some cases the analysis that was delayed until the FEIS still has not been completed.

The Stormwater treatment facility design is still not finalized.

The FEIS fully admits that the final stormwater treatment design is still not complete. In the Water Quality and Hydrology section summary, the FEIS states:

This section also discusses a conceptual stormwater treatment design for the LPA that has been developed for analysis purposes and to advance discussions with agencies on regulatory approvals. This design meets regulatory criteria. Agency coordination will continue through the development of the final stormwater design, to be completed as part of future permitting. 43

The FEIS concludes that the "design of the stormwater collection and treatment system will be further developed, refined and analyzed after the ROD as part of the final project design." This delay in allowing the public access to such a crucial component of the overall project is unacceptable. The FEIS continues to rely on the stormwater collection and treatment system as a cure all in the water quality context. Over and over the FEIS relies on the stormwater treatment system to gloss over the increased volume of stormwater runoff that will result from the creation of acres of new impervious surfaces, and in explaining away possible effects from pollution in the runoff. Yet, the actual stormwater treatment system design has not been finalized. This

<sup>43</sup> FEIS at 3-333.

44 FEIS at 3-350.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 44

## O-002-015

PEAC commented that stormwater facilities should be advanced to final design prior to completing the FEIS. This is not required by NEPA nor any other law or regulation. As the FEIS discusses, the stormwater management facilities evaluated in the FEIS demonstrate the feasibility of providing stormwater management and treatment that will avoid significant adverse impacts to water quality and will comply with relevant regulations. The FEIS also notes that refinements will likely be made during final design. Those refinements are not expected to substantially change the performance of the facilities nor the impacts. However, while not expected, should such refinements result in new significant adverse effects not previously evaluated, then that could trigger a supplemental EIS.

provides no assurance that the stormwater treatment system will actually provide the benefits the FEIS asserts, and calls into question the entire water quality analysis.

#### The FEIS improperly puts off flood plain evaluations.

Executive Order 11988 and local and state regulations require more detailed analysis of floodplain impacts, including a no-rise analysis, prior to project approval. The LPAs involve new bridge piers within the Columbia River. Thus, there is "the potential long-term impact of a rise in the flood elevation." The FEIS delays consideration of this impact, indicating that it "would be addressed in a later design phase by conducting a flood-rise analysis." If the flood-rise is later found to exceed that allowed, "the rise would be mitigated through floodplain excavation (cut/fill balance) activities." This suggests that not only is the FEIS waiting to determine if future action will need to be taken, but that it fails to consider this future action as part of the indirect effects of the proposed project. Further excavation might be required to deal with a flood-rise that exceeds the allowed levels, resulting in churned up sediments and turbidity increases. However, the analysis of these impacts is not included in the FEIS and is delayed to some future time "prior to permitting" when the public will no longer be able to consider the effects as part of the proposed project. The proposed project of the proposed project of the proposed project.

Pollutant loads are not properly analyzed to ensure that water quality standards and Total Maximum Daily Load (TMDL) allocations will be met.

0-002-016

The FEIS states that water quality limited waterways "may" be addressed through permitting, but does not adequately analyze impacts to water quality. For example, "[t]here may

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 45

# O-002-016

The FEIS and its technical reports and appendices discuss the use of water quality treatment scenarios and provide results of models tailored to roadway projects and their runoff. The use of the WSDOT-FHWA model is summarized on page 3-341 of the FEIS and discussed in further detail on page 4-6 of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report. This discussion is refined in the technical report errata. As summarized on 3-341 and 3-342 of the FEIS, LPA Option A would increase total impervious surfaces by 42 acres from approximately 239 acres currently. Of these 42 acres, only 28 acres are anticipated to be pollutant-generating, with the remainder being surfaces such as bike/pedestrian and LRT facilities. Therefore, although an increase of 11 percent of pollutant-generating impervious surface might occur, a decrease of untreated stormwater runoff would also occur, from approximately 219 acres to zero. The analysis using the available models and the discussion associated with stormwater treatment BMPs (in the Appendix of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report) show that overall pollutant loading will decrease and that stormwater treatment will treat at least 80 to 90 percent of annual runoff. The project has committed to increasing that treatment rate wherever practicable, and is required in Washington to treat 91 percent of annual runoff (page 4 of Appendix A of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report). The BMPs proposed for stormwater treatment are designed specifically for treatment of roadway runoff and are effective in reducing sediments, particulates, and dissolved metals (Page 10 of Appendix A of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report). Where high concentration of oils and greases are anticipated, oil control pretreatment may also be required for proper operation of stormwater BMPs (Page 10 of Appendix A of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report).

The stormwater BMPs were chosen based on a multi-agency effort associated with both states' Departments of Transportation and relevant regulatory agencies. As MS4 permit holders, ODOT and WSDOT work

<sup>45</sup> FEIS at 3-344.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>46</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 6-1.

<sup>47</sup> Id

<sup>48 1.1</sup> 

<sup>49</sup> FEIS at 3-344.

be special runoff control requirements [during construction] to address the 303(d) listings of each of the waterways in the project area." Such statements do not adequately address pollutant loads and impacts associated with the proposed project. Relying on permitting compliance does not comply with NEPA because it fails to address all the potential impacts from pollutants. Permits do not limit all relevant pollutants. As a result, there may be impacts to water quality even where permits are complied with. These impacts must be disclosed in a NEPA analysis.

The FEIS reduces the number of pollutants considered as compared to the DEIS, without explanation. The FEIS no longer considers Total phosphorus in its consideration of annual pollutant load estimates. However, both the Columbia Slough and Fairview Creek have TMDLs established for Eutrophication (pH, dissolved oxygen, phosphorus, and chlorophyll a), which includes phosphorus. By not even considering the pollutants for which the receiving waters are water quality limited, the FEIS fails to adequately ensure that water quality standards will be met. In addition, the FEIS fails to accurately report the extent to which receiving waters are water quality limited. FEIS Exhibit 3.14-3 lists Burnt Ridge Creek as not having an established TMDL. However, while technically correct, the creek is currently under TMDL study to determine what needs to be done to improve failed water quality standards. The Washington State Department of Ecology has been gathering data for the past two years and this should be ignored. The FEIS should provide the public with this relevant background information. NEPA regulations require that an EIS provide a "full and fair discussion" of environmental impacts. Sa

<sup>50</sup> FEIS at 3-345.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 46

with DEQ and Ecology, respectively, to determine appropriate treatment measures to ensure water quality in receiving waters. Thus, through use of the BMPs identified, the project team is confident that proper treatment for pollutants was adequately addressed in the FEIS.

As noted, further discussion with DEQ and Ecology will occur during permitting to address any concerns on water quality.

In addition, immediately prior to release of the FEIS for public review, the Regional Sediment Evaluation Team concurred with findings of a sediment analysis in the North Portland Harbor and the Columbia River. The sediment analysis found no contaminants above Sediment Evaluation Framework screening levels, with the majority of sediment constituents below reporting levels. See Appendix G of the Hazardous Materials Technical Report for the results of this analysis.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>51</sup> FEIS at 3-307; compare DEIS at 3-386.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>52</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at exhibit 4-2, 4-4 to 4-5 & exhibit 1-3 at 1-11.

<sup>53 40</sup> C.F.R. § 1502.1.

The technical report further admits that not all relevant pollutants are being analyzed. For example, in the Columbia Slough Basin analysis the technical report states that the analysis "does not include estimates for fecal coliform and lead" because "it is not clear whether these pollutants, for which there are TMDLs, would be reduced through the construction of the LPA."54 The report goes on to conclude, however, that "with the addition of stormwater treatment and evidence that shows reduction of several pollutants, it is not likely that there would be a substantial increase in these pollutants and the LPA may actually result in a decrease of these pollutants."55 There is no evidence that these pollutants will be decreased, or that the proposed stormwater treatment will have any impact on these specific pollutants. Further, the FEIS admits that "[p]ollutants from roadways typically include fuel, oil, grease, and other automotive fluids; heavy metals such as copper and zinc; and small particles from erosion or road sanding which can temporarily make waterways more turbid (cloudy)."56 However, not even all these "typical" pollutants are considered and analyzed in discussing effects to water quality. Failing to analyze relevant pollutants, especially for which the receiving waters are water quality limited, does not promote confidence in the FEIS analysis of water quality impacts and does not satisfy the requirements of NEPA.

The FEIS also fails to provide support, even in the technical report, for assertions that riparian shading does not really affect water temperature in the Columbia River. The report states:

"No TMDL has been established for any pollutant associated with highway runoff. However, the Columbia River in the project area is 303(d) listed for temperature. The project would remove approximately 250 feet of vegetation along the north and south

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>54</sup> Water Quality & Hydrology Technical Report for the FEIS, at 4-8.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>55</sup> Id.

<sup>56</sup> FEIS at 3-333.

shorelines of the river in the vicinity of the new bridge structure and along the north and south shorelines of Hayden Island. Yet, this would not have a significant on the Columbia River water temperatures due to the large size of the river and the very minor role riparian vegetation plays on cooling water temperatures along the river currently."57

Thus, despite the FEIS' recognition that the Columbia River is water quality limited for temperature, among other pollutants, <sup>58</sup> it merely concludes, without citing any support for its assertion, that temperature will not be significantly affected by the proposed project.

Finally, the FEIS asserts that "[t]here are no known records of contaminated sediments in the Columbia River portion of the project area." As a result, the FEIS assumes no resuspension of pollutants in these sediments. However, the Boise Cascade property within the project footprint (slated for shoreline redevelopment) was a former Superfund site. In addition, there is a scrap metal processing station immediately adjacent to the current bridge with considerable permit violations, including PCBs and other volatiles. The FEIS does not seem to have adequately researched potential contaminants in the area. This question has been raised several times with regard to mobilization of sediment into Vancouver Lake's flushing channel downstream, which is a closed system. Pollutants entering Vancouver Lake would not be flushed back out. Yet, there is no coordination planned to operate the flushing gates to prevent sediment or pollutant transport into the Lake during pile driving operations or other sediment disturbing activities.

#### The FEIS improperly limits consideration of the alternatives.

0-002-017

The FEIS only evaluates and provides updated analysis of water quality issues for the no build and locally preferred alternatives (LPAs). The FEIS states that Section 6002 of

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 48

# O-002-017

Following the DEIS, it was necessary to develop the preferred alternative to a higher level of detail, as allowed under Section 6002 of SAFETEA-LU [23 USC 139(f)(4)(D)], and as described on page 3-5 of the FEIS. Where this higher level of detail made substantial changes in estimated impacts, this information was also incorporated into the other alternatives, as appropriate, in order to maintain an apples-to-apples comparison. In some cases, updates were quantitative, while in others they were qualitative. For example, the LPA stormwater management design had to be advanced and evaluated to a higher level in order to develop a Biological Assessment (BA) in compliance with Section 7 of the Endangered Species Act. A BA is prepared on just one alternative, not multiple alternatives, so the stormwater management design and quantitative analysis were not revised for the other alternatives. However, the EIS noted that "If Alternatives 2 through 5 were reanalyzed using the updated stormwater design, they would provide water quality improvements similar to the LPA." This allowed the FEIS to maintain an 'apples-to-apples' comparison of all alternatives without spending additional public funds to provide a detailed recalculation of pollutant loading for every alternative (see the summary of water quality impacts on pages S-34). While such added analysis and cost would have provided additional quantitative data, it would not change the relevant conclusion of the comparison of the alternatives--that is, that all the build alternatives would provide similar water quality improvements.

<sup>57</sup> Id

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>58</sup> The Columbia River is water quality limited for Toxics, Eutrophication, and temperature, with TMDLs set for Dioxin and Total Dissolved Gas. FEIS Exhibit 3.14-3.

<sup>59</sup> FEIS at 3-346.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>60</sup> Id.

SAFETEA-LU [23 USC 139(f)(4)(D)], allows for this narrowing of analysis "to facilitate development of mitigation measures and compliance with other environmental laws." However, 23 U.S.C. § 139(f)(4)(D) goes on to state that this more focused analysis should only occur "if the lead agency determines that the development of such higher level of detail will not prevent the lead agency from making an impartial decision as to whether to accept another alternative which is being considered in the environmental review process." In addition, U.S. Dept. of Transportation Guidance on the issue states, "Under any scenario, a non-Federal lead agency proposing to develop the preferred alternative to a higher level of detail should state why it needs the greater design detail and why such work will not prejudice the consideration of alternatives." In the context of the CRC FEIS, there are two problems with allowing the FEIS to only update the analysis for the no build alternative and LPAs. First, because there was not sufficient analysis of the alternatives in the DEIS, it is important that all the alternatives be developed completely in an FEIS, and where appropriate, a Supplemental EIS. Second, the FEIS

http://www.fhwa.dot.gov/hep/section6002/index.htm, states "Under any scenario, a non-Federal lead agency proposing to develop the preferred alternative to a higher level of detail should state why it needs the greater design detail and why such work will not prejudice the consideration of alternatives. All lead agencies should evaluate carefully any proposal to develop a preferred alternative to a higher level of detail and consider the potential that such action has for creating a bias in the later consideration of alternatives and selection of the project alternative. The evaluation also should consider other factors that may affect the environmental review process. Examples of such factors include whether the identification of a preferred alternative might have an unacceptably adverse effect on public confidence in the environmental review process for the project; whether that adverse effect on public confidence could be avoided by delaying the differential treatment of alternatives until a later point in the environmental review process; how the difference in level of detail among the alternatives might affect the presentation of the alternatives in the environmental documents; or the extent to which the proposed preferred alternative is supported by the results of public and participating agency involvement."

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>61</sup> FEIS at 3-334.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>62</sup> UDOT SAFETEA-LU Environmental Review Process (Public Law 109-59) -FINAL GUIDANCE, 29 (November 15, 2006), available at

has not explained why only the LPAs should be developed to a higher level, or why that updated analysis will not result in prejudicing the consideration of the other alternatives.

The alternatives analysis of the new information needs to be more fully developed.

The FEIS fails to fully consider alternatives as required by NEPA. By only providing an analysis of the LPA, along with the conclusory statement that most of the new information did not warrant updating analysis of the non-preferred alternatives, <sup>63</sup> the FEIS ignores the import of the alternatives analysis, which NEPA regulations describe, "as the 'heart' of the EIS."

Further, even if *most* of the new information does not warrant analysis, if any new information demonstrates a substantial impact to the projected environmental effects of a non-preferred alternatives, CRC Project staff must disclose such information. This disclosure is pertinent to the process of public commenting and transparency. For example, "the conceptual stormwater treatment design used in the DEIS to analyze Alternatives 2 through 5 was updated for this FEIS, and since publication of the DEIS a more precise understanding of the project footprint and stormwater basins has been developed. If Alternatives 2 through 5 were reanalyzed using the updated stormwater design, they would provide water quality improvements similar to the LPA." However, the other alternatives were not reanalyzed, so the public has no way to determine what "similar" water quality improvements might entail.

PEAC requests that the CRC Project staff perform a supplemental analysis in light of the new information for the non-preferred alternatives to adequately fulfill the obligation under NEPA of fully analyzing alternatives. Under NEPA, agencies must prepare supplemental EISs where there is "significant new circumstances or information relevant to environmental concerns

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>63</sup> FEIS at 3-334.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>64</sup> Kootenai Tribe of Idaho v. Veneman, 313 F.3d 1094, 1120 (9th Cir. 2002) (abrogated on other grounds by Wilderness Soc. V. USFS, 630 F.3d 1173 (9th Cir. 2011).
<sup>65</sup> FEIS at 3-340.

and bearing on the proposed action or its impacts." 40 C.F.R. § 1502.9. The FEIS provides significant new information further developing the LPAs and bearing directly on water quality

and other environmental issues.

Under USDOT Guidance documents, the FEIS must ensure that considering some alternatives in more detail will not prejudice the final consideration of the

other alternatives.

Under USDOT guidance documents, the lead agencies of a proposed project "should

evaluate carefully any proposal to develop a preferred alternative to a higher level of detail and

consider the potential that such action has for creating a bias in the later consideration of

alternatives and selection of the project alternative."66 Further, other factors should be considered

that may affect the environmental review process more generally. For example, the agencies

should evaluate "whether the identification of a preferred alternative might have an unacceptably

adverse effect on public confidence in the environmental review process for the project; whether

that adverse effect on public confidence could be avoided by delaying the differential treatment

of alternatives until a later point in the environmental review process; how the difference in level

of detail among the alternatives might affect the presentation of the alternatives in the

environmental documents; or the extent to which the proposed preferred alternative is supported

by the results of public and participating agency involvement."67

Here, the FEIS fails to consider, or at the very least explain its consideration, of these

factors. There is no indication that the FEIS considered whether bias would result by only

further developing the LPAs' analyses. Further, there is no indication that the public perception

of these alternatives was considered, given the overwhelming focus just on the LPAs in the

<sup>66</sup> UDOT SAFETEA-LU Environmental Review Process (Public Law 109-59) -FINAL

GUIDANCE, 29 (November 15, 2006), available at http://www.fhwa.dot.gov/hep/section6002/index.htm.

67 LA

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

FEIS. This is inconsistent with USDOT guidance. If the FEIS intends to rely on 23 U.S.C. § 139(f)(4)(D) to allow it to duck its responsibility to consider all alternatives in the FEIS, then the FEIS should at least comply with USDOT guidance documents dealing specifically with 23 U.S.C. § 139(f)(4)(D) requirements. The FEIS must explain why further consideration of the other alternatives is not warranted, and ensure that this result will not prejudice the overall environmental analysis.

The FEIS fails to describe how mitigation efforts will reduce impacts to the water bodies.

0-002-018

NEPA requires that an agency include a discussion of mitigation measures in an environmental impact statement.<sup>68</sup> Incorporation of detailed mitigation strategies are required by law. The Supreme Court does not allow for the omission of details regarding mitigation strategies:

Omission of a reasonably complete discussion of possible mitigation measures would undermine the "action-forcing" function of NEPA. Without such a discussion, neither the agency nor other interested groups and individuals can properly evaluate the severity of the adverse effects. 69

The section concerning potential mitigation measures for adverse effects to water quality is wholly inadequate. The Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report does not sufficiently disclose what mitigation measures will be imposed to prevent a significant environmental impact. The Report states that, "hydraulic analysis and a flood-rise analysis for the Columbia River structures would be conducted to ensure that there are no adverse effects of the project to the Columbia River's hydrologic regime." This perfunctory description of mitigation measures and referencing future analyses in the FEIS is inconsistent with the "hard look" the CRC project

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 52

# O-002-018

Mitigation under NEPA is considered to be those activities that avoid or minimize impacts, as well as those that are conducted as part of compensation. In this context, mitigation is discussed in detail in several locations. Pages L-19 through L-23 of Appendix L (Mitigation Matrix) of the FEIS provide a description of the mitigation measures proposed as part of the project. In addition, mitigation of water quality and hydrology impacts are discussed in detail starting on page 3-348 of the FEIS, in Section 6 of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report, and as part of Appendix A of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report. These sections of the document provide necessary details to analyze potential impacts due to stormwater quality and quantity.

Because impacts from water quality have been avoided or minimized, or likely improved in the long-term due to the capture and treatment of currently untreated stormwater, compensatory mitigation is not required for water quality issues.

A complete hydraulic analysis will not be performed until further design of in-water structure is completed. During subsequent phases of design, the piers will be designed in a way to produce no-rise or limit it, while still staying within the proposed footprint and providing sufficient support to the bridges. Should mitigation measures be necessary, a re-evaluation under NEPA could occur as appropriate.

<sup>68 40</sup> C.F.R. §§ 1502.14(f), 1502.16(h).

<sup>69</sup> Methow Valley, 490 U.S. at 352.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>70</sup> Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report for the Final Environmental Impact Statement at 1-16.

staff are required to render under NEPA. Mitigation must be "in sufficient detail to ensure that environmental consequences have been fairly evaluated."<sup>71</sup>

Specifically, because Burnt Bridge Creek and Fairview Creek are more prone to be affected by increased impervious surfaces, it is essential that the FEIS disclose how mitigation will be implemented. Stating broadly that "[e]ngineered water quality facilities would be designed to reduce the rate of runoff," does not sufficiently fulfill the obligation to provide mitigation strategies as required by NEPA. <sup>72</sup> In addition, the FEIS states that much of the proposed mitigation is contingent on third party approval. <sup>73</sup> This fails to ensure that even the mitigation that has been disclosed in the FEIS will actually occur, or that the actual mitigation will be comparable to what is discussed in the FEIS.

The CRC Project Staff should prepare a Supplemental Environmental Impact Statement describing in detail the mitigation strategies to be employed. All major federal action should be halted until the hydraulic analysis and a flood-rise analysis for the Columbia River structures are performed. After incorporating the findings of these analyses, and the required comment period for the proposed SEIS, the public will be adequately informed, allowing for all of the environmental consequences to be fairly evaluated as required by law.<sup>74</sup>

The Long-term Effects section fails to provide adequate information.

0-002-019

The FEIS needs to describe what significant environmental impacts will occur as predicted by modeling. The FEIS should describe what the change in water quality will be for

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 53

# O-002-019

This comment has several elements related to stormwater quality, modeling, and treatment.

The FEIS and its associated documents provided an adequate analysis of stormwater impacts using available and accepted methods. Detailed pollutant-loading analysis by basin is included in the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report, with further clarification on page 3 of the FEIS Errata. Analysis of other pollutants and stormwater constituents might provide more details, but models of these pollutants are not available in the acceptable WSDOT-FHWA method. Other models have not been vetted for use in this area, and results would not necessarily be usable on this project.

Phosphorus modeling was included in the model used for the DEIS, but not in the FEIS. The model assumes that phosphorus is completely treated (reduced to 0) with the enhanced treatment techniques proposed as part of the project and as required in all WSDOT projects. Because all impervious surface in the project footprint and its CIA will be treated with enhanced treatment BMPs, phosphorus therefore could not be calculated in the updated WSDOT-FHWA model and would not need to be, given the assumption of its removal through enhanced treatment.

Retention ponds and wetland treatment systems are designed to filter stormwater, and to remain dry during periods of dry weather. WSDOT and ODOT maintenance staff are trained to identify areas of standing water and to address these issues through modifications of the facilities while retaining treatment thresholds.

With regards to the modeled 0.01 pound per year increase of dissolved copper, the amount of copper is minuscule relative to the drainage area. PEAC is correct in noting that dissolved copper is an inhibitor of olfactory function in juvenile coho salmon and other fish. However, the threshold

<sup>71</sup> Methow Valley, 490 U.S. at 352.

<sup>72</sup> FEIS at 3-343.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>73</sup> FEIS at 3-345 ("The LPA would not be constructed until state, federal, and local agencies approve the proposed impact minimization and mitigation methods.").

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Methow Valley, 490 U.S. at 352.

each water body involved, not just provide a determination that addition of pollutants will

increase or decrease slightly.

Exhibit 3.14-475 does not adequately demonstrate to the public what environmental

impacts may occur from all possible pollutant additions.

The FEIS states that total suspended solids and other pollutants entering the project

waterways would decrease substantially in the main project area as a result of the construction of

the LPA as shown in Exhibit 3.14-4. But exhibit 3.14-4 only addresses TSS, dissolved copper,

and dissolved zinc. Inclusion of other pollutants in this analysis should be required. Due to

sensitive habitats in the area, additions of other pollutants such as lead and phosphorus can have

a significant impact to the environment and should be analyzed. The FEIS fails to provide this

information.

The assumed stormwater treatment does not address long-term effects.

The FEIS states that under the LPA, "stormwater runoff from all existing, new or

reconstructed impervious surface area within the CIA would be treated, while stormwater runoff

from most of the existing PGIS does not currently undergo stormwater treatment."76 The FEIS

seems to describe stormwater treatment as the development of very large stormwater retention

ponds, some surrounding the Rosemere neighborhood. Large bodies of standing water adjacent

to residential areas is not healthy, and could result in mosquito problems. Rosemere has

submitted various comments that groundwater mounding in the area has resulted in toxic

buildup, and further injection or standing stormwater treatment ponds could contribute to the

degradation of the creek as well as additional mounding. Yet, the FEIS includes mention of

75 FEIS at 3-341.

76 FEIS at 3-340.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 54

for effect is thought to be approximately 1.5 to 5 mg/L. An increase of 0.01 pound equates to approximately 72.6 g. Over a 53-acre drainage area, this modeled increase is negligible, particularly considering that the majority of the stormwater would reside in drainage ditches and canals operated by MCDD prior to reaching any receptor fish. The CRC fulfilled its NEPA obligation to disclose known impacts, and to avoid, minimize, and mitigate where practicable.

The FEIS discusses total impervious areas on pages 3-341. Ruby Junction is not discussed in detail because its expansion will result in no new impervious surface associated with CRC, as stated on 3-342.

CRC acknowledges that even after treatment, pollutants from stormwater runoff may still be harmful to aquatic organisms. The statement that environmental conditions would be improved after retrofits is based on the fact that existing infrastructure allows stormwater runoff to flow completely untreated into streams. Treatment to current standards will improve water quality when compared to the same area that provides no treatment.

The commenter notes that the FEIS must take into account illegal pollution and failures by other entities to abide by their permits. These violations are not reasonably foreseeable events, nor can they be predicted with any certainty.

Cumulative impacts address basin-wide projects, as shown in FEIS Section 3.19.

injection. This fails to address the possible long-term effects of the proposed stormwater treatment and the concerns of the Rosemere neighborhood.

Analysis of the new and rebuilt impervious surfaces fails to analyze impacts under each of the non-preferred alternatives.

Exhibit 3.14-5 does not include information for all of the build alternatives. It is essential that the public can understand what the alternatives of the proposed action are, and what the differences are. This failure to provide analysis for each alternative frustrates the public's ability to understand the alternatives and their differences.

The FEIS fails to describe why the CRC Project staff is willing to accept environmental degradation as an option.

All federal action should consider impacts to the environment a significant factor in determining what projects to undertake. This FEIS demonstrates a possibility of pollutant loads increasing: "The Columbia Slough drainage . . . may experience a slight increase in dissolved copper under LPA Options A and B (0.01 to 0.02 pounds per year)." At high concentrations, copper is acutely lethal to fish. Dissolved copper is a potent inhibitor of olfactory function in juvenile Coho salmon.

The FEIS needs to more thoroughly analyze the impact of the proposed action to assess possible environmental harm. The FEIS needs to explain why the CRC Project staff is willing to allow increases in pollutants that may harm the Coho. As explained above, projected pollutant loads for each waterway should be included for all relevant pollutants. Even if the FEIS concludes that the loads are only slight, disclosure is still required. Slight changes to the chemistry of the water may have a significant impact. For example, the FEIS acknowledges that

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>77</sup> FEIS at 3-341.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>78</sup> Baldwin, D.H., et al. Sublethal effects of copper on coho salmon: impacts on overlapping receptor pathways in the peripheral olfactory nervous system. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry 22 (2003): 2266-2274.

the Columbia Slough does not meet Oregon State water quality standards for temperature, iron and manganese, and deicing materials that contribute to low levels of dissolved oxygen.<sup>79</sup> The FEIS needs to provide reasons why the staff is willing to allow environmental degradation as

part of the project.

The FEIS needs to present the overall impact of the project as it relates to its existence in a dynamic ecosystem, and not just limit its disclosures to positively described outcomes and

references to broad mitigation strategies.

The FEIS fails to summarize the actual amount of the total impervious area. In Exhibit

3.14.4, the FEIS demonstrates that the amount of impervious surface will increase due to the

adoption of the LPA80, but fails to explain why the Ruby Junction facility was not included in the

exhibit. This is an area that will expand PGIS and the additions to this facility are within the

scope of the project. The increase in impervious surface warrants full disclosure regarding

impervious surface changes and the resulting impacts.

The Indirect Effects analysis does not adequately evaluate the current conditions of the

water bodies. In the Indirect Effects section, the FEIS states that because all development that

comes out of this project must comply with existing stormwater treatment regulations, the

impacts to existing resources would be negligible. 81 However, regulations do not eliminate all

pollutants; rather they decrease the amount that will impact the environment compared to if there

was no mitigation at all. A large increase in pollutants in stormwater that has been treated could

lead to a net increase of pollutants in waterways as compared to no build options. The FEIS

needs to take into account illegal pollution and failures by other entities that may violate their

79 FEIS at 3-337

80 FEIS at 3-343.

81 FEIS at 3-344.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

permits, adding to the level of pollutants in the water bodies. Such an approach better complies with the protective measures that the Clean Water Act supports.82

The FEIS should disclose what the likelihood of certain pollutant loads will be. By stating that, "decreasing traffic congestion . . . may consequently reduce the amount of copper and other traffic-related pollutants currently carried by corridor stormwater runoff," the FEIS does not actually disclose the results of studies, but couches it in vague terms with the use of the qualifier may. 83 Such ambiguity prevents the public from being able to comment in an informed fashion.

#### The Hydrology analysis fails to aggregate effects.

The FEIS does not take into account other projects that may be occurring on the Columbia River. The cumulative impact of all projects could have a substantial effect on the water quality and hydrology of the water bodies. Cumulative impact, under NEPA, is defined as "the impact on the environment which results from the incremental impact of the action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions."84 In addition, "[c]umulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time."85 The FEIS improperly limits its cumulative impacts analysis to projects in the immediate project area rather than the watershed as a whole. In addition, the cumulative impacts analysis merely concludes that the "combination of impacts from the CRC project, regulations, and other foreseeable actions is likely to result in water

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>82 33</sup> U.S.C. §1251. 83 FEIS at 3-342. 84 40 C.F.R. § 1508.7.

quality improvements relative to existing conditions" without analyzing the full range of cumulative impacts. 86

The FEIS fails to adequately address impacts to Wetlands and Jurisdictional Waters.

0-002-020

Stormwater and other impacts are not adequately considered.

The FEIS states that "[n]o project construction will occur in the Columbia Slough, Burnt Bridge Creek, or Fairview Creek waterways." However, this is a false statement. The I-5 Corridor abuts the project footprint, and will be directly impacted by construction activities, including the development of stormwater treatment facilities, groundwater injection systems, and outfalls. Best Management Practices need to be implemented to diminish adverse impacts to natural resources.

Further, wetland buffers should not be ignored in analyzing impacts to wetlands. The FEIS states:

The LPA project footprint would not encroach upon any delineated wetlands. However, the LPA footprint would encroach upon three wetland buffers: Victory Interchange (0.01 acre for LPA Option A and 0.05 acre for LPA Option B), Kiggins Bowl (0.3 acre), and Burnt Bridge Creek (0. 1 acre). 88

Stormwater impacts have not been identified relative to wetland buffers. This means that the FEIS essentially conflicts itself, finding no impact to wetlands although buffer areas will be effected. The FEIS must disclose stormwater impacts on these sensitive areas, which are likely to affect the wetlands themselves.

86 FEIS at 3-457.

87 FEIS at 3-360.

88 FEIS at 3-363.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 58

# O-002-020

The FEIS does correctly state that no construction will occur in the Columbia Slough, Burnt Bridge Creek, or Fairview Creek waterways. Construction will occur within the "watersheds" of these streams, but no construction will occur in the streams themselves. In addition, the project includes a portion of the I-5 corridor; it does not just abut it. BMPs would be implemented as part of the project as described in the FEIS, the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report, and Appendix A of the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report.

The FEIS is not contradictory in describing impacts to wetlands and wetland buffers. Both are regulatory defined areas, and no impacts within wetlands are anticipated. The project footprint does currently intersect with wetland buffer areas, although no stormwater treatment facilities are proposed to be constructed within wetland buffers.

References to the effects discussion for Burnt Bridge Creek are not clear. In particular, the statement that "impervious surface would not be sufficient to prevent all discharge to wetlands" is counter-intuitive. It is precisely because of impervious surfaces that stormwater treatment (both quantity and quality) must be dealt with at this site. The documentation of impervious surface area and treatment requirements are discussed in detail in the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report and Appendix A of this report.

With regards to the comment on long-term mitigation for ESA and other fish and aquatic species, the FEIS clearly states its mitigation commitments, including the implementation of mitigation and restoration activities at the Lewis River/Columbia River confluence and in the Hood River. In addition, impact avoidance measures including erosion and sediment control criteria are discussed.

The comment on flow control being necessary for MS4 permits draining

stormwater runoff into the wetlands, and the wildlife activities that may be impacted are already

In addition, the FEIS states that "new impervious surface would not discharge untreated

negatively affected by the urbanized environment."89 However, impervious surface would not be

sufficient to prevent all discharge to wetlands, especially near the SR500 interchange where

multiple retention ponds are being planned. There is insufficient documentation to quantify the

intense amount of stormwater that will be mobilized. To imply that Burnt Bridge Creek and its surrounding habitat is already doomed because of existing contamination is irresponsible, and

undermines Washington State Department of Ecology's current program to establish a TMDL to

remedy failed water quality standards for this urban stream. Taking the approach that new

construction can't make anything worse is negligent.

The FEIS also admits that "[a]s with the existing bridge piers, replacement bridge piers in

the Columbia River for the LPA may result in long-term impacts to aquatic species, including

protected fish species."90 However, there does not appear to be any discussion on how CRC

plans to mitigate potential impacts to ESA species, including fish migration windows, turbidity

control, and impacts from mobilized contaminants. Rosemere requested information from

archives relative to the design and build of the Glen Jackson bridge, and CRC responded that no

such records existed to cross compare construction impacts.

The FEIS concludes that "[t]he development and use of any of the staging and casting

sites would meet all applicable stormwater requirements during and following utilization of the

sites."91 However, the FEIS has not identified which stormwater regulations are required, and

89 FEIS at 3-363.

90 FEIS at 3-364.

91 FEIS at 3-366.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 59

to the Columbia River and Columbia Slough is completely inaccurate. City of Vancouver, City of Portland, WA Department of Ecology, and OR Department of Environmental Quality have concurred that these receiving waterbodies do not need flow control treatments.

During the preparation of the Biological Assessment and consultation with NMFS, the potential for release of untreated stormwater was addressed in relation to its unlikely occurrence if permits and contract specifications were followed.

does not seem to be following NPDES mandates relative to flow control or MS4 usage piggybacking on other jurisdictional permits. Washington State requires flow control for all MS4 NPDES permittees. The CRC project will be using existing MS4 facilities within the City of Vancouver. Flow control is required per state law to all waters of the state, including the Columbia River. Yet, the FEIS states that flow control is not required for discharges to the Columbia Slough, North Portland Harbor, or the Columbia River. <sup>92</sup> It is in error to say that MS4 outflows are exempt from flow control standards. NPDES activities also have a direct correlation to ESA impacts, and such construction activity could result in a "taking" of protected fish habitat that would require remediation. There does not appear to be an analysis of these impacts involving NMFS, though it is acknowledged in passing.

### Mitigation is not adequately addressed.

0-002-021

The CRC project must demonstrate how resources within the environmental overlay zones will be avoided and impacts will be minimized to the maximum extent possible; unavoidable impacts will require mitigation. This analysis is absent from the FEIS where it is required. Mitigation and avoidance under AKART is not included. This is a violation of NEPA mandates, and does not meet the standards of basic stormwater management requirements as prescribed by the Washington State Pollution Control Hearings Board. CRC's view that it cannot be penalized and held responsible for pre-existing conditions is a tactic to avoid compliance with current construction standards at the state level as well.

The mitigation site plan must demonstrate that the mitigation will replace all of the resources and functions affected and that a suitable mitigation site is owned by the applicant. It

92 FEIS at 3-341.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 60

## O-002-021

The FEIS and its associated technical documents discuss in several places the measures taken to avoid or minimize impacts as required under local, state, and federal regulations. In those cases where impacts cannot be avoided, specific or conceptual mitigation measures are identified. The PEAC comment notes that "mitigation and avoidance under AKART is not included." The term "AKART" refers to "all known, available, and reasonable technologies". It is associated with State of Washington procedures completed during permitting, particularly in association with treatment of stormwater runoff. It is not a necessary element of the NEPA analysis. Nevertheless, the CRC project has completed preliminary phases of AKART through identification of known and reasonable technologies, a literature review, modeling of existing conditions, and screening of feasible alternatives, but has not used the "AKART" acronym in the FEIS. With respect to stormwater facilities, information adequate for FEIS-level review is present in the Water Quality and Hydrology Technical Report and its Appendix A. The CRC project has not attempted to establish its own standards for how compensatory mitigation can proceed. The use of a mitigation site and accounting for functional assessments is a highly collaborative process with multiple resource agencies. CRC has routinely met with regulatory agencies since 2005, providing project information and soliciting feedback on avoidance and minimization measures. Where impacts cannot be avoided, mitigation (including sites, values, and activities) were discussed with this agency group. While some regulations and procedures prioritize mitigation that is on-site and in-kind, recent policies and trends in permitting and mitigation have recognized the problems with this approach and have instead encouraged off-site and out-of-kind mitigation if that provides greater benefit such as better connectivity, higher priority functions, or other benefits. It is in this context that the state and federal resource agencies rated the Lewis River confluence project and Hood River channel reconnection project as high priority compensatory mitigation for the CRC project. Permanent in-water

appears that CRC's intent is to pillage in the existing construction footprint with the expectation

that all will be forgiven by investing in a wetland bank. This should not be allowed. The FEIS

states:

The compensatory mitigation ultimately selected will be based on a functional assessment of adverse effects and replacement of equivalent functional value. The project mitigation will provide meaningful improvement in the size amount, distribution, and

mitigation will provide meaningful improvement in the size, amount, distribution, and quality of habitats relative to that which existed prior to implementation of the CRC

project."93

This implies that CRC will establish its own standards on how it will determine where and when

to employ mitigation work. Standards require mitigation be employed in the same kind of

habitat under the same environmental conditions to ensure equal compensation, and CRC has not

conducted area wide surveys to categorize habitat types that will be impacted, nor have they

analyzed how the habitats will be valued per jurisdiction. Mitigation should be required within

the same watershed at the subwatershed level, not at some distant undisclosed location, and the

acre per acre ration is absent from the description. There is a passing mention of the "no net loss"

scenario, but water flows in natural streams have not been identified to determine what "no net

loss" is in actual terms, including those waterways listed for impairments. There are vague ratios

provided for open water issues, but not for habitat issues, riparian buffers, or wetlands. CRC has

identified an undisclosed Lewis River mitigation area, but this is at the opposite end of the

county. The Columbia River in Vancouver is being affected, and the Lewis River mitigation

idea is far too removed to be of any good to the impacted area.

The Troutdale Sole Source Aquifer Technical Report is outdated and insufficient, rendering those sections that rely on it inadequate.

22

93 FEIS at 3-367.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 61

impacts from the CRC project are approximately 1.5 acres of fill (bridge foundations), mostly in deep water areas of the Columbia River. The project could replace this relatively low priority and low value habitat with similar in-kind and on-site mitigation. However, this is an opportunity to mitigate with much higher value habitat in locations that will provide much greater benefit to salmon and other affected species such as smelt and lamprey (i.e., shallow water rearing habitat). The details on the Lewis River confluence and Hood River sites are located in Section 6 of the Ecosystems Technical Report.

Rosemere hit the high points of concern about the sole source report with comments submitted last year. 94 The concerns raised by Rosemere have been ignored, though they have

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 62

# O-002-022

The CRC FEIS and its associated reports, including the Troutdale Sole Source Aquifer report, provide the most up-to-date, verifiable information available at the time of publication. These were prepared in coordination with EPA. Construction activities are the potential impact pathway of concern.

Burnt Bridge Creek would not be impacted and therefore is not studied in detail. The project has identified potential for impacts and proposed measures to isolate known or potential contamination from reaching groundwater. PEAC notes that additional studies have been performed by CRC and others. These results have been incorporated into the most recent designs for structures and stormwater facilities as described in the FEIS.

PEAC has commented that the bridge footprint in itself is comprised of a liquefaction zone. Potential liquefaction of soils from construction activities were not addressed in the FEIS. Based on the results found in Section 5.2 of the In-water Test Pile Program Vibration and Sound Monitoring Final Report (http://columbiarivercrossing.com/FileLibrary/TechnicalReports/CRCTestPileAcousticVibrationReport.pdf) from July 29, 2011, impact and vibratory installation of pile could not be detected above ambient levels at several locations (including the existing bridge towers), while one monitor did detect vibrations on Hayden Island. Based on the finding on page 6-1 of the report that "[g]round vibration amplitudes are expected to be well below the amplitudes necessary to cause any damage to structures" this project element did not rise to a level where discussion in the FEIS was warranted.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>94</sup> The comments noted herein do not represent all of Rosemere's concerns, but begin to address substantial issues:

First, the report focuses on construction related impacts, and CRC appears to justify this focus
as something specifically requested by EPA's July 2008 letter. We view EPA's letter more as a
request for detailed groundwater characterization and discussion of potential impacts on the
groundwater in the project area. This is not what CRC provided.

<sup>2)</sup> Long term impacts and benefits from storm water management should be evaluated – CRC only provides one paragraph. Currently, little stormwater is infiltrated in the project footprint (primarily in areas that will be added to the impervious surface). After build-out, a substantial proportion of the storm water will be infiltrated. Benefits of this are groundwater recharge. Impacts could be mobilization of on/off- site contaminants caused by a higher water table and/or changes in groundwater flow direction and rate caused by infiltration created groundwater mounds. There are noted groundwater mounds, some of which are known to be contaminated, within the Burnt Bridge Creek Basin. This is in addition to possible introduction of contaminants due to inadequate stormwater treatment.

<sup>3)</sup> The hydrogeologic characterization seems incomplete and general. Site specific detail is lacking which is important for a several mile long area which is likely to have local variations that could be affected by the planned focused infiltration of groundwater. Specifically, CRC only provides an outdated and very general groundwater contour map. They do provide a detailed depth to groundwater map taken form Clark Co GIS although this is again is outdated from 1995. Instead, calculations should have been included to subtract the topography and provide a detailed groundwater elevation map. An additional source could be the referenced groundwater model. The model should have been compared to actual groundwater levels to validate it's accuracy so both measured and modeled representation of the groundwater contours should be available. This is important because the description of groundwater flow is very general without this level of detail. Flow rate is not discussed, except in reference to modeled travel times to wells (1 to 5 years, very short). CRC should employ their own model and run their own groundwater mobility scenarios.

<sup>4)</sup> The characterization of Burnt Bridge Creek is questionable, and this is important because it defines the northern area of the project. The report states the creek is underlain by low permeability conditions because groundwater levels are lower to the south, but there is no evidence provided to qualify this statement. At a minimum, boring logs (along I-5) should be provided as well as detailed groundwater contours. It is just as likely that the lower groundwater levels to the south are caused by pumping at WS-3 and the lower topography than an undocumented lithologic change. Therefore, additional characterization is needed to clear this up.

<sup>5)</sup> There is an indication that stormwater cannot be treated and infiltrated from the area between Mill Plain Blvd. and Fourth Plain Blvd. because the storm drain is too deep. There should be a better answer to this problem than the mere claim that infiltration cannot be achieved, and more effort needs to be made to find an appropriate resolution to this problem.

<sup>6)</sup> The city of Vancouver's local CARA ordinance is mentioned, but there does not seem to be a

technical merit, and EPA does not appear to be seeking answers. Because the FEIS chapters on Water Quality and Hydrology and Geology and Soils seem to replicate the Troutdale Sole Source Aquifer Technical report almost verbatim, these comments pertain to the noted chapters as well.

The Sole Source Aquifer Technical Report is clearly out of date and lacks sufficient detail in the designated protected area. Several years of drilling have occurred which should give much more detail to the lithologic model. CRC project staff has had plenty of time to gather water level data, analyze this data and present a clearer understanding of ground water flow. The Ground Water remediation efforts at the Swan Manufacturing site should be revisited now that they have a couple years of operational data. This should include recalibrating the CRC groundwater model, but it does not. The Swan manufacturing site is being treated under supervision of the Washington State Department of Ecology, so there should be better data available for CRC to use – however CRC's FEIS fails to identify existing baseline studies for consistent analysis.

Further, the reports do not address the currently proposed project – there is a new alignment over the river, a different design implemented, and the SR500 interchange has been removed. There are various blanket statements that are not specific enough to address the noted changes in design. The statement that finer grained material at Burnt Bridge Creek reduces

plan to engage with the City of Vancouver on this subject. Since the CARA ordinance states that all infiltrated stormwater will enter drinking water wells in less than 5 years, it seems like Vancouver should be directly involved. Vancouver might want to engage on is integration of stormwater improvements in the surrounding area with the CRC project. CRC seems to be strictly isolating itself form it's surroundings where integration might serve the community well, including enhancing recharge of city well fields. After construction such improvements may be impossible. Collaboration is needed here, not isolation.

7) The referenced groundwater model is interesting, but one figure seems incomplete. A couple wells don't seem to be turned on in the model (Great Western Malting) which would affect the result. The model identifies 35 wells in the area, but they are not all accounted for in the model.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011 Page 63

infiltration south of the creek is questionable. Of course there is infiltration south of the creek, and CRC plans to use this capacity to infiltrate storm water. The notion that recharge occurs in the Cascades is irrelevant and the modeled flow lines to municipal well WS-1 appear to show the overwhelming importance of local recharge to the primary use of groundwater under the project. The flow lines appear to show that the project area will essentially control water quality at municipal well WS-1, and to some extent water quantity. Yet, CRC maintains that there are no impacts to the aquifer, even though direct impacts are expected at municipal wells. This is a very important conflict that needs to be resolved in order to prevent adverse impacts to Vancouver's water supply.

In addition, it makes storm water treatment and infiltration extremely important. CRC's statement that in the summary that "Improved storm water quality is *thought* to help improved surface water and groundwater quality over time" is alarming. A more affirmative statement based on experience would give more confidence. Stormwater treatment and infiltration is extremely important. There is a fair amount of discussion about stormwater management but it is lacking in detail. There is going to be a lot of runoff and some quantification of the amount of pollutants CRC expects and the capacity of the proposed treatment methods would give more confidence that they have a handle on this. A casual look at the pond near the foot bridge over I-5 shows what the concerns are. Fortunately they describe this pond as a detention pond not suitable for treatment.

One thing that is not identified is the affect of ground shaking during pile driving. CRC does state that they consider an alteration of "the physical characteristics of the groundwater resource" an adverse affect on the Troutdale Sole Source Aquifer. The bridge footprint in itself is comprised of a liquefaction zone, a seismic hazard, which is a primary

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

justification for needing a new bridge. There does not seem to be analysis of ground shaking during pile driving, and how that could impact liquefaction. Because the UGA and alluvium in the area are unconsolidated, ground shaking could alter the physical characteristics. It is conceivable that this could mobilize contaminants or damage municipal wells. For example, PCE is present in the groundwater from municipal well WS-1 from an unknown source. PCE could be mobilized by consolidation induced by ground shaking. Rosemere has brought this to the attention of the EPA on several occasions, yet these concerns have been dismissed, even though there are various artesian upwellings in the footprint area that directly impact the water supply. Vancouver should be very concerned about this.

The general impression is that CRC recognizes that the aquifer is vulnerable but it is questionable whether they have a sufficiently detailed understanding of the aquifer and flow system and the potential impact to groundwater. The main long term concern is storm water treatment which CRC seems to treat as an engineering problem to be addressed at a later time. Generally it is good for the water supply to infiltrate stormwater, however this must be done well to avoid reduction of water quality. Contaminants of concern could be directly disturbed by construction. The potential affect of vibration should at least be acknowledged with references to other projects where there was a substantial amount of pile driving.

This is also of concern in the Hayden Island area where pile driving will occur down more than 200 feet, piercing the aquifer through toxic landfill, all within proximity to residential areas on the island. This item has not been sufficiently addressed, although CRC has been conducting core soil samples over the past year. The results of those samplings do not appear to be included in overall analysis of these concerns, and EPA has failed to follow up on these concerns. Instead, EPA offers the opinion that all documents provided by CRC are "adequate"

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

unless consultants need to be hired for more specifics. This does not make sense relative to the potential for adverse impacts. Due diligence has not been performed here and Rosemere's previous comments have been ignored.

### AIR QUALITY

### Flawed Underlying Assumptions Condemn the Air Quality Analysis.

0-002-023

Any projection of what will happen in the future must be based on assumptions. In the current economic and environmental climate in the greater Portland Metro Area, we cannot waste scarce transportation dollars on false assumptions. CRC uses an assumption that air pollution decreases in the project area to avoid any discussion of the impacts on air quality and public health of this massive road-building project. As discussed in numerous comments on the traffic analysis for the CRC, those assumptions are incorrect.

The FEIS follows the DEIS in its reliance on Metro's 2035 Regional Transportation Plan (RTP). The RTP is only workable after underestimating future traffic projections and assuming no growth. In fact, the CRC project team previously asserted:

[T]he [Metro] modeling indicated that fewer trips would cross the river and the duration of congestion would be substantially lower with the project. The air quality modeling presented indicates that fewer trips combined with less congestion would reduce pollutant emissions relative to the no-build. The induced growth analysis indicated that the project would be very unlikely to result in induced sprawl. 95

The CRC project team fails to provide any explanation or analysis to support Metro's modeling, but instead continuously repeats Metro's predictions. The CRC project team unjustifiably uses Metro's modeling results as the project's go-to answer for almost any air quality concern raised.

The FEIS ignores that, at best, the CRC shifts congestion from the North Portland and Vancouver area into the Portland city center and north of Vancouver. No discussion is provided

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 66

## O-002-023

CRC stands by the traffic numbers and subsequent air quality results. The air quality FEIS section and technical report analyses were developed and approved through an interagency consultation and relies on sound and established practices for the analysis. The FEIS and technical report disclose the impacts from various pollutant, indicates historical and expected trends in impacts, and considers differences in the future impacts. Since the emission differences between build and nobuild scenarios are so small and are much smaller than the projected reductions due to regulations and technology, the additional evaluations contain large uncertainties and would have questionable benefit.

PEAC comments that "sources may increase their emissions at any time to allowable levels without undergoing any further permit review or the installation of new technology", and somehow will results in a NAAQS violation that CRC has not considered in detail. However, large stationary sources both up and downwind of the CRC project have shutdown and their emissions removed from the air shed. New sources and many existing sources have to demonstrate compliance with the NAAQS in order to get their permits. Thus, CRC presumes that any new or modified source being brought into the air shed will have demonstrated compliance with the NAAQS. Furthermore, with emissions reductions in effect, the future mobile emissions levels in the CRC project area will be lower, further leading to improvements in the air shed. The CRC project is not responsible for speculating on how other emissions sources may or may not impact the NAAQS.

Concerning ozone, the TSD notes: "On a regional basis, differences between the future 2030 emissions for project alternatives, including the No-Build Alternative, are 1 percent or less, which is not a meaningful difference." Thus, CRC's contribution to ozone is essentially too small to make a difference in terms of compliance with the NAAQS and in terms of health impacts.

<sup>95</sup> DEIS Comment Response to O-035-087.

on how the CRC will impact neighborhoods surrounding I-5 south and north of the project area, or in those sections of the project area where interchange improvements will drive more and heavier traffic farther away from I-5.<sup>96</sup> At worst, the CRC will enable a massive increase in car, light truck, and heavy truck traffic.

Even if the CRC's conclusion that traffic will not increase proves true, the FEIS' air quality analysis looks to area-wide air quality for year 2030 – ignoring the next 29 years. In 2030, air quality in the project area is projected to improve, due to in large part to regulatory requirements and advanced technology. The FEIS states, "Recent regulations, including those for fuel formulations, help control emissions from heavy-duty diesel on-road and off-road vehicles. New gasoline reformulation rules should substantially reduce benzene emissions. These standards are expected to continue reducing pollutants in vehicle emissions over the next 25 to 30 years." FEIS at 3-276. These improvements, if they happen at all. 97 would occur gradually

<sup>96</sup> Both the DEIS and the FEIS provide emissions analysis for four subareas adjacent to I-5. The project team identifies the four selected neighborhoods as: (1) NE 99<sup>th</sup> St. and E 39<sup>th</sup> St. in Vancouver, (2) E 39th St. to State Route 14 in Vancouver, (3) State Route 14 to Columbia Blvd. in Portland, and (4) Columbia Blvd. to the I-405 junction in Portland. However, neither the DEIS nor FEIS explain how or why the project team selected these specific neighborhoods as opposed to other neighborhoods along I-5. In particular, the FEIS should have included information on pollution impacts north and south of the project area, where the congestion now experienced along the Interstate Bridge will occur. The multi-lane project area will have a far greater number of lanes than I-5 north and south of the project area. Thus, while cars and trucks may have plenty of room to cross the river at 70 MPH, congestion will be experienced both north and south of the bridge where the road will remain 4 to 6 lane interstate with a speed limit of 50 MPH. <sup>97</sup> One need not look far to find evidence that projections of future regulatory improvements (i.e. pollution reductions mandated by any government authority) are almost always too optimistic. See Statement by the President on the National Ambient Air Quality Standards (September 2, 2011) (withdrawing the final Ozone NAAQS revision that would have been more protective of public health and the environment); HR 2401 and 2584, Sec. 462 (2011) (delaying or eliminating EPA rules to protect the environment from air pollution); E&E Daily, Green groups say Senate MACT bill worse than House version (July 21, 2011) (proposed senate bill would postpone or eliminate hazardous air pollution standards for ubiquitous "industrial boilers" and utilities); EPA, Light Duty Automotive Technology and Fuel Economy Trends: 1995 -2007 (September 2007) (noting a decrease in fuel economy from 1987 - 2004).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 67

PEAC incorrectly asserts that the ambient benchmark concentrations (ABCs) are standards that CRC ignores. ABCs are defined in the Oregon State Air Toxics Program rule (Division 246, 340-246-0090) as:

Purpose. Ambient benchmarks are concentrations of air toxics that serve as goals in the Oregon Air Toxics Program... <u>Ambient benchmarks are not regulatory standards</u>, but reference values by which air toxics problems can be identified, addressed and evaluated. (emphasis added).

Oregon's Air Toxics Program address toxics by geographical area (like PATS), by source category (like mobile sources) and by safety net program for selected stationary sources. Thus, application of ABC's to individual projects like CRC is not intended in the Oregon Air Toxics Program. Furthermore, MSAT reductions are obtained by addressing statewide vehicle emissions rather than attempting to squeeze small and likely insignificant reductions specific projects.

Since Harriett Tubman Elementary School is adjacent to I-5, just a few miles from the CRC project, it represents representative sample of likely impacts within the project area. Furthermore, ABC's are based on a annual averaging time where the Harriett Tubman samples are a 24-hour concentrations. Therefore the direct comparison of 24-hour sampled concentrations to the ABC's is not appropriate. Difference in MSAT emissions between the build and no-build scenario is small, within the range on uncertainty. Thus, any major progress in reducing MSAT will likely come from vehicle emissions and not from a single project.

Under the transportation conformity rules (40 CFR 93.123 (c)(5)):

(5) CO,  $PM_{10}$ , and  $PM_{2.5}$  hot-spot analyses are not required to consider construction related activities which cause temporary increases in emissions. Each site which is affected by construction-related activities

over this period. Impacts to air quality and human health would still be a factor in the interim. Similar to the DEIS, the FEIS does not acknowledge this because it fast-forwards to year 2030 with its projections. 98 No indication exists that 2030 will have the greatest air pollution impacts of all the years between now and 2030. In fact, it is reasonable to assume that the years with serious traffic disruptions will result in more air pollution than in 2030. By choosing 2030 as the relevant model year, the CRC project team underestimates several decades of impact on the communities surrounding I-5.

It is a truth universally acknowledged that all models are wrong, but some models are useful.<sup>99</sup> The longer the time period covered by the model, the more wrong it is likely to be. Considering the serious deficiencies of the model outlined in comments on the traffic projections, the air quality analysis might give those living in the CRC project area comfort, but fails to meet the NEPA standard to examine the environmental impacts of a proposed action. The EIS must describe the relevant pollutants, the *range* of expected concentrations, and the health and environmental impacts of those concentrations.

#### CRC failed to adequately respond to PEAC's DEIS comments.

The CRC project team failed to adequately respond to several of PEAC's concerns expressed in its DEIS comments. First, in Section O-035-088, PEAC commented that the DEIS "fails to consider the health effects of exposure to multiple criteria air pollutants and air toxics, and their possible synergistic effects." The authors of the response answered

[T]he DEIS did consider these issues, Pages 3-275 through 3-277 and Section 3.10.2 explain, and the Air Quality Technical Report (Section 4.2.2 and 5.2)

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 1

10/24/2011

Page 68

shall be considered separately, using established "Guideline" methods. Temporary increases are defined as those which occur only during the construction phase and last five years or less at any individual site.

Although construction will last more than 5 years, project construction activities at any one site are not expected to last more than 5 years. Thus, a CO hot-spot analysis was not conducted. Since the area is in attainment for  $PM_{10}$  and  $PM_{2.5}$ , a PM hot-points analysis was not required.

The air quality research conducted during the construction of the Dan Ryan Expressway is very relevant to understanding the likely impacts of CRC construction. The Dan Ryan project involved construction of a transportation facility with elements very similar to the CRC project, in an urban environment and through a wide range of meteorological conditions. The study spanned several years and included many samples covering many different types of construction equipment, and types and levels of construction activity. Through several years of construction, the monitoring did not detect any elevated concentrations that were directly related to the project. The CRC project is expected to have half the volumes of the Dan Ryan project. This information from the Dan Ryan project monitoring research supports the conclusions that CRC construction is not expected to cause any air quality violations and will not pose undue risk to the nearby communities.

See also responses to EPA's comment letter F-001-003 for additional discussion of air quality.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>98</sup> Analyses that focus on 2030 impacts: Regional NAAQS and MSAT Emissions projections, Subarea NAAQS and MSATS Emissions projections Maximum One-Hour and Maximum Eight-Hour Carbon Monoxide Concentrations Analysis, and the Intersection Ranking and Hotspot Analysis.

<sup>99</sup> With apologies to George E. P. Box and Jane Austen.

further details, the relevance of such air-quality-related health risks to the project, including the known limitations and uncertainties of current science and methodologies, the information, findings and relevance of the Portland Air Toxics Assessment study, and the approach developed and implemented in coordination with regulatory agencies to address these concerns. Please see Chapter 3 (Section 3.10) of the FEIS and the accompanying Air Quality Technical Report for an updated discussion of these issues.

Needless to say, this overbroad response failed to resolve PEAC's concern. The pages referred to in the DEIS did not discuss the health effects of exposure to multiple criteria air pollutants. While each criteria air pollutant is now at least mentioned in the FEIS, the FEIS still does not address the health effects of multiple criteria air pollutants. Furthermore, the fact that the FEIS acknowledges that Volatile Organic Compounds and nitrogen dioxide contribute to the creation of ozone does not address PEAC's concern. Thus, the CRC project team failed to adequately respond to PEAC's comments in Section O-035-089 of the DEIS.

Next, PEAC raised concern in its comment about how the CRC project team avoids analyzing the effects of criteria pollutants. Specifically, in Section O-035-099, PEAC noted how "the DEIS essentially equates compliance with the NAAQS with a sufficient analysis of the air quality impacts of the project." In response to this, the authors state that

The DEIS and Air Quality Technical report indicate that regional pollutant emissions from vehicles will continue to decrease in the future even though VMT increases, suggesting air quality will improve in the future. This is supported by air quality monitoring conducted by the state air quality agencies that shows most pollutant levels have decreased over the last ten years.

This response completely ignores PEAC's concern that the DEIS uses NAAQS compliance as a substitute for an analysis of the air quality impacts of the project. Thus, this response is inadequate.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

#### The CRC improperly provides significant new information without completing an SEIS.

0-002-024

While the FEIS does provide new material to resolve uncertainties, it is not appropriate to introduce an overwhelming amount of new material in an FEIS. In such a situation where the CRC project team must introduce a vast amount of new material, the need for a Supplemental EIS (SEIS) is obvious. Nevertheless, the CRC project team failed to issue an SEIS. The Air Quality section explicitly introduces new information including: (1) a revised list of project area intersections with the greatest potential to experience air quality effects, (2) air toxics monitoring data from the Harriet Tubman Elementary School in Portland, (3) a study on the temporary impact of a comparable construction project, (4) updated MSAT emissions and concentrating models, (5) new guidance from the FHWA on the list of MSATs to analyze, and (6) new guidance from ODOT for mitigating construction impacts. Furthermore, the CRC project team illegitimately uses some of this new information to dismiss public concerns, which the public raised regarding the DEIS. Also, many of the FEIS adjustments still act as blanket assertions and conclusions without providing any meaningful analysis. This fails to meet NEPA requirements.

> CRC's analysis of criteria pollutant impacts and conformity do not satisfy NEPA's mandate to evaluate impacts from the proposed action.

CRC's NAAQS analysis is insufficient to disclose and analyze the impacts of air pollution.

0-002-025

The CRC claims that "An air quality impact would occur with a violation of the NAAOS or SAAQS."100 Thus, the CRC continues the fatal flaw of its DEIS - equating NAAQS compliance with a discussion and analysis of "impacts" under NEPA.

Criteria pollutants under the Clean Air Act are pollutants that EPA has determined "cause or contribute to air pollution which may reasonably be anticipated to endanger public health or

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 70

# O-002-024

The information and updated emissions estimates added to the air quality section of the FEIS did not change any of the fundamental conclusions regarding impacts, the comparison of alternatives, regulatory compliance or conformity. The most substantive change to the air quality section was that the FEIS includes more detail than the DEIS regarding mitigation measures during construction.

# O-002-025

Please see responses to comments O-002-023 and O-002-024 above.

<sup>100</sup> Air Quality Technical Report at 2-2.

welfare."<sup>101</sup> To date, EPA has made "endangerment findings" for six pollutants: particulate matter (PM, PM<sub>10</sub>, and PM<sub>2.5</sub>), ground-level ozone (O<sub>3</sub>), sulfur dioxide (SO<sub>2</sub>), nitrogen oxides (NO<sub>x</sub>), lead (Pb), and carbon monoxide (CO). Once EPA makes an endangerment finding, EPA must then develop "air quality criteria" for that pollutant.<sup>102</sup> The criteria is intended to accurately reflect the latest scientific knowledge about effects on public health and welfare that can be expected from various levels of that pollutant in the ambient air.<sup>103</sup> Once the criteria are established, EPA must set National Ambient Air Quality Standards (NAAQS) to protect human health and welfare.<sup>104</sup>

The Clean Air Act requires that EPA establish an independent scientific review board (the Clean Air Scientific Advisory Committee or CASAC). <sup>105</sup> Every five years, the EPA and CASAC must review the criteria and the NAAQSA to ensure that they continue to protect public health and welfare based on the latest science. <sup>106</sup> If warranted, EPA must make revisions to criteria and promulgate new standards for each listed pollutant. <sup>107</sup> EPA is also required to involve the public in the criteria development and NAAQS review process by publishing notice in the federal register and reviewing public comments. <sup>108</sup>

Nevertheless, criteria pollutants often pose significant health threats even when ambient concentrations are at or below the national standard for three reasons. First, EPA does not

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>101 42</sup> U.S.C. § 7408.

<sup>102</sup> Id.

 $<sup>^{103}</sup>$  Id

<sup>104 42</sup> U.S.C. § 7409.

<sup>105 42</sup> U.S.C. § 7409(d)(2)(A).

<sup>106 42</sup> U.S.C. § 7409(d)(1) & (2)(A).

<sup>107 42</sup> U.S.C. § 7409(d).

<sup>108 42</sup> U.S.C. § 7607(d).

comply with its duty to review the criteria and NAAQS every five years. <sup>109</sup> Second, EPA has on at least two occasions rejected the NAAQS levels that CASAC has recommended as requisite to protect public health and welfare. Third, for some criteria pollutants, there is no level under which the population will experience "no impacts." Simply put, the more pollution present in the ambient air, the more death and disease associated with the exposure, even if the NAAQS are satisfied.

While PEAC did raise these concerns in its DEIS comments, it bears repeating since the CRC project team marginalized these concerns by stating that the project was compliant with NAAQS and nothing more could be done. Moreover, PEAC's concerns are highlighted by significant controversy around updated NAAQS that has continued since the DEIS was released in 2008. While delays continue to plague the implementation of the final NAAQS revision for ozone, all available scientific evidence points to a significant revision downward of the ozone standard. Under an appropriate ozone standard, the project area is likely to be in non-compliance with the NAAQS, and the pollution increases occasioned by either construction related emissions or increased car and truck emissions, will pose an undue health threat even considering the CRC's false reliance on NAAQS compliance to demonstrate "no effects" under NEPA. If the

See American Lu

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>109</sup> See American Lung Association v. Reilly, 962 F.2d 258, 263 (2d Cir. 1992) (failure to review NAAQS for ozone); Environmental Defense Fund v. Thomas, 870 F.2d 892, 900 (2d Cir. 1989) (failure to review NAAQS for sulfur dioxide), cert denied sub nom. American Lung Association v. Browner, 884 F.Supp. 345, 346 (D. Ariz. 1994) (failure to review NAAQS for PM); Center for Biological Diversity v. Johnson, Civ. No. 05-1814 (D.D.C. filed 2005) (failure to review NAAQS for nitrogen oxides and sulfur dioxide); Communities for a Better Environment v. EPA, Civ. No. C 07-03678 JSW (N.D. Cal, May 5, 2008) (failure to review NAAQS for carbon monoxide).

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>110</sup> See Statement by the President on the National Ambient Air Quality Standards (September 2, 2011) (withdrawing the final Ozone NAAQS revision that would have been more protective of public health and the environment); HR 2401 and 2584, Sec. 462 (2011) (delaying or eliminating EPA rules to protect the environment from air pollution – including updated NAAQS) in Air Quality Citation Sources Folder.

CRC depends upon future regulatory action to demonstrate that pollution will go down, the CRC must also account for future regulatory action revising the NAAQS downward to reflect the scientific consensus that the Ozone and PM2.5 NAAQS are inadequate to protect public health and welfare.

Ignoring both the underlying scientific debate and the reality, adequately explained in PEAC's DEIS comments, that health and welfare impacts are experienced at pollution concentrations under the NAAQS, the CRC project team responds that "conformity rules state that the project must not cause or contribute to a violation of the national ambient air quality standards (NAAQS)."

Then the CRC project team asserts that "the project cannot arbitrarily set its own 'standards' under the current regulatory environment."

This assertion, without any explanation, assumes several faulty premises. First, the CRC project team does not provide any legal justification that precludes the team from disclosing impacts from air pollution in a NEPA document. Rather, the team simply says it cannot adopt standards because the NAAQS exist. The question, for NEPA purposes, however, is not whether the proposed action will meet regulatory standards, but whether the impacts of the project are adequately considered by the agency before making an irretrievable commitment of resources to a course of action.

Moreover, this response ignores that the Air Quality Technical Report does not reflect an analysis of whether the project area will attain and maintain the NAAQS. The Technical Report simply estimated the emissions associated with each project alternative and compared that to baseline. The logic seems to be that the project area is currently in attainment or maintenance of all the NAAQS as demonstrated by historical monitoring used for area designations under those NAAQS, thus is on-road mobile emissions are reduced in 2030 by the project (or under the no

111 DEIS comment Response O-035-097.

112 Id.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

build alternative), the project must maintain the areas attainment status. Putting aside the many false assumptions in the traffic and regulatory analysis that results in the conclusion that on-road emissions will go down by 2030, the type of analysis in the Air Quality Technical Report proves nothing, and certainly does not demonstrate that the project area will experience "no effects" from the proposed project.

The Technical Report analysis depends upon the historic monitoring used to assess compliance with the NAAQS when area designations for those NAAQS first took place, and upon the limited ongoing monitoring for those pollutants. First of all, adding future project emissions to historic monitoring results cannot yield useful information about future compliance with the NAAQS because it does not account for permitted emissions that were not being emitted during the monitoring periods. That is, under the Oregon State Implementation Plan (SIP) programs regulating stationary sources, sources may increase their emissions at any time to allowable levels without undergoing any further permit review or the installation of new technology. The allowable emissions are set with reference to allowable emissions in some prior year, most commonly 1977 and 1978. Any stationary source with a permit limit set based on baseline emissions from 1977 and 1978 can increase its emissions up to that level.

Thus, historic monitoring results only indicate the air quality at that particular point in time based on what sources were operating at a particular level (often, not its allowable level). Therefore, the logic of simply comparing pre-project mobile emissions with post-project mobile emissions and concluding that the project will not cause or contribute to a violation of the NAAQS simply doesn't work in Oregon. Pollution may increase from other sources at any time, throwing an attainment area into nonattainment because increases are already authorized by permits. The Technical Report does not explain how its logic would apply if the area

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

experiences increases in pollution from other sources. Without undertaking a more sophisticated analysis, the TSD's conclusion that the project will not cause or contribute to a violation of any NAAQS is unsound.

Second, the CRC project team ignored other applicable standards, the Oregon Ambient Benchmark Concentrations. Indeed, the FEIS fails to discuss the health impacts expected from increased toxic air pollution, either from construction, congestion caused by construction, or the alteration of traffic volumes and locations as a result of the proposed action.

In addition, this simplistic "analysis" fails to seriously consider whether the project area will attain the new NAAQS that it identifies in exhibit 2-1 of the Air Quality TSD. The TSD recognizes that ozone status could change depending on what final ozone standard is adopted by EPA, yet it undertakes no further study of increased NOx emissions from roadways.

Furthermore, the TSD notes that the monitoring stations that are monitoring NOx are not within a meaningful distance from the roadway, and further monitoring is needed.

Moreover, the NAAQS serve as a floor, not a ceiling. The existence of NAAQS does not prevent the CRC project team from disclosing impacts from pollution even where the NAAQS are attained. Particularly where there is great scientific controversy regarding the levels at which some NAAQS are set, such as is the case with ozone, the CRC must consider the significant health impacts that will occur at levels below the NAAQS.

Recently, EPA determined that the 8-hour Ozone NAAQS is inadequate to protect human health and the environment. 75 Fed. Reg. 2938 (Jan. 19, 2010). Specifically, EPA found that "children and adults with asthma and other preexisting pulmonary diseases are at increased risk

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

to the effects of O3 exposures." Draft Final Decision at 45. [13] The new 8-hour standard was expected to be adopted during the summer of 2011 and EPA was expected to set the new standard between 0.060 and 0.070 ppm. [14] Adoption of the final Ozone rule was delayed by the Obama administration due to concerns about the economic costs of the rule – not its health ramifications. [15] The impacts of ozone formation on communities in and around the project area are significant, and the CRC should have evaluated the likely new 8-hour NAAQS.

By once again relying upon compliance with the NAAQS instead of addressing EPA's scientific findings (and those of the CASAC) about ozone, the CRC fails to offer a rational conclusion on ozone impacts. Essentially, the Technical Report states that: "The impact of this proposed standard on the CRC project is expected to be minimal as the project is already included in estimates of ozone precursor emissions as part of the Portland Ozone Maintenance Area plan." What is concerning, however, is that the Portland Ozone Maintenance Area plan presents a plan for continued compliance with the old 8-hour ozone standard, and was last updated in February 2007. The Technical Report does not demonstrate compliance with the old ozone NAAQS through modeling, and even if it had, such a demonstration would shed no light on compliance with the new ozone standards. Where EPA has found that people "with asthma"

http://www.epa.gov/air/ozonepollution/pdfs/201107\_OMBdraft-OzoneNAAQSpreamble.pdf
116 Air Quality Technical Report at 2-3.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>113</sup> Available at: <a href="http://www.epa.gov/glo/pdfs/201107">http://www.epa.gov/glo/pdfs/201107</a> OMBdraft-OzoneNAAQSpreamble.pdf, attached in Air Quality Citation Sources Folder.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>114</sup> After EPA set the 8-hour NAAQS at 0.075 ppm, "CASAC took the unusual step of sending EPA a letter expressing strong, unanimous disagreement with EPA's decisions on both the primary and secondary standards (Henderson, 2008). The CASAC explained that it did not endorse the revised primary O3 standard as being sufficiently protective of public health because it failed to satisfy the explicit stipulation of the Act to provide an adequate margin of safety." 75 Fed. Reg. 2938, at \* (Jan. 19, 2010); see also CASAC, Review of the Agency's Final Ozone Staff Paper (March 26, 2007) ("Ozone Panel members were unanimous in recommending that the level of the current primary ozone standard should be lowered from 0.08 ppm to no greater than 0.070 ppm." (emphasis in original)).

<sup>115</sup> The draft final rule is posted on EPA's website:

and other preexisting pulmonary diseases are at increased risk" from ozone exposure, Draft Final Ozone Decision at 45, something more is required.

CRC's Conformity analysis is insufficient to disclose and analyze the impacts of air pollution.

0-002-026

The Project team must complete two steps in order to properly demonstrate conformity analysis. The first step is a regional analysis; this is when the project must be included in a conforming regional transportation plan and transportation improvement plan. The second step in this analysis requires the project to analyze the most congested intersections and demonstrate that, if the project is constructed, carbon monoxide levels (including carbon monoxide contributed by the project) will not exceed standards. The six intersections are: (1) E 39<sup>th</sup> St. at Main St. in Vancouver, (2) Mill Plain Blvd. at C St. in Vancouver, (3) Mill Plain Blvd. at I-5 Interchange in Vancouver, (4) Lombard St. at Interstate Ave. in Portland, (5) Fremont at MLK Jr. Blvd in Portland, and (6) Lombard St. at MLK Jr. Blvd. in Portland. Similar to the DEIS, the FEIS does not cite any authority nor provide any reasoning as to how or why the project team selected these intersections as the most congested intersections.

The FEIS fails to make clear that the conformity analysis does not require emissions from the demolition and construction period to be analyzed. As a result, the asserted impacts are inaccurate and incomplete because the conformity analysis pretends to reflect real emissions and pollutants within the ambient air. This demonstrates that just by fulfilling minimum standards under a separate and different regulatory requirement still does not amount to NEPA impact analysis.

# FEIS fails to properly quantify NO2 concentrations.

0-002-027

Despite EPA establishing requirements for an NO<sub>2</sub> monitoring network, the CRC project team fails to fully complete this mandated task. The FEIS misleadingly asserts that current

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 77

# O-002-026

The conformity analysis is discussed and approach explained in the FEIS (Section 3.10) with further detail in the CRC Air Quality Technical Report. See also response to comment O-002-023, above.

# O-002-027

The CRC project is not charged with conducting monitoring to establish the compliance status of roadways within the area. The FEIS does present data to indicate the likely compliance status, and also indicates that future NOx emissions will decrease, thus lowering future roadway impacts. As noted within the FEIS, the difference between the build and no-build emissions is very small and the impacts of the CRC project alone on local roadway emissions is likely to be small, within the range of measurement uncertainty. In addition, please see the response to comment O-002-023 above.

monitoring suggests the roadway NO<sub>2</sub> concentrations are below the proposed standard. However, none of the monitoring followed the regulatory requirement that it be conducted within 50 meters of a roadway. The CRC Project team admits in the FEIS that "additional monitoring will be needed to evaluate the *full* extent of roadway NO<sub>2</sub> impacts." This admission is worthless for two reasons. First, the CRC Project team must include this information in the FEIS so that the public is fully aware of the CRC project's impacts. Second, the CRC Project team fails to provide any details, and even neglects to commit to additional monitoring to be in compliance with the new regulations. Thus, the CRC project team's NO<sub>2</sub> impact analysis is not only insufficient and incomplete, but is also not in compliance with Clean Air Act requirements.

0-002-028

The FEIS fails to adequately disclose or analyze impacts from Mobile Source Air Toxics (MSATs).

The FEIS makes the outrageous claim that:

The Clean Air Act identifies 188 air toxics, of which MSATs are the subset emitted by mobile sources. Although MSATs pose potential public health concerns, there are no established regulatory limits for relevant MSAT pollutants.

FEIS at 3-273. On the contrary, the Oregon Environmental Quality Commission (EQC), the rulemaking body of the Department of Environmental Quality (DEQ), has established by rule Ambient Benchmark Concentrations (ABCs) for all six of the MSATs identified by EPA to be the most dangerous: benzene, 1,3-butadiene, formaldehyde, acrolein, acetaldehyde, and diesel particulate matter (DPM). The ABCs for these pollutants are:

Pollutant	Oregon ABC (ug m-3)	
Benzene	0.13	

<sup>117</sup> Air Quality Technical report for the FEIS at 2-3. (emphasis added).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 78

# O-002-028

The benchmarks are not regulatory limits. Please see the response to comment O-002-023 above.

1,3-butadiene	0.03
Formaldehyde	3
Acrolein	0.02
Acetaldehyde	0.45
Diesel particulate matter (DPM)	0.1
Naphthalene 0.03	
Polycyclic aromatic hydrocarbons	0.0009

The CRC project team relied on Portland Air Toxics Solution (PATS), which is a Portland geographical region program attempting to reduce Oregon's air toxic pollutant concentrations. The FEIS states:

As part of the Portland Air Toxics Solution (PATS) program, the DEQ (DEQ 2006) performed computer modeling to estimate and assess risks from 19 air toxics in the Portland-Vancouver metropolitan area, including the priority MSATs that the CRC project has evaluated. Although the PATS model is not intended for project-level analysis and is not connected. to the CRC project, the PATS regional analysis provides perspective on the CRC results. The PATS study indicated that diesel exhaust, motor vehicles, and burning are important sources of air toxics in Portland. Regional modeling of on-road sources shows elevated benzene levels along freeways, with the highest concentrations in downtown Portland and in the Beaverton/Hillsboro area. Modeled formaldehyde levels show a similar pattern to benzene, except that the peak concentration for combined mobile sources is at PDX. The DEQ model indicated that diesel particulate matter (PM) concentrations from mobile sources peak in downtown Portland and are in the lower concentration range through most of the CRC's main project area.

#### FEIS at 3-277.

The FEIS' description of the PATS process is very misleading to those suffering from mobile source air toxic exposure in the project area. The FEIS tries to minimize the toxic air pollutant loading in the project area by claiming that air toxics are "in the lower concentration

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

range through most of the CRC's main project area." This easily leads to a conclusion that neither a current, nor future impacts from MSATs can be expected in the project area, a conclusion that is patently false. According to the PATS 2017 Modeling Summary for the 15 pollutants that will be over health-based benchmarks in 2017, the project area will be 5-10times over the benchmark concentration for 1, 3 butadiene. 118 While this is lower than the projected concentration in downtown Portland, which will be over 10 times the benchmark concentration, it is hardly a "lower concentration range." For Benzene, even more of the project area is at 10 times or more over the benchmark concentration. These pollutants are probable human carcinogens, with a possible associations with heart disease. A reduction of 85% is required in all areas over the benchmark concentration, including those in the project area, to bring 1,3 butadiene and benzene concentrations down to safe levels.

For Diesel Particulate and PAH, the situation is even more dire, with the most densely populated portion of the I-5 corridor through North Portland exhibiting greater than 10 times the benchmark concentration or more. Diesel Particulate is associated with increased lung cancer, breathing and heart problems. PAH is a collection of chemicals containing one known carcinogen, and seven probable (Class B2) human carcinogens. Since Diesel Particulate and PAH come mainly from on and off road gas and diesel engines, including cars and trucks, construction equipment, ships, and rail sources, increases due to construction and constructionrelated traffic delays will impact residents in the project area regardless of the reductions that CRC assumes will occur by 2030 due to decreased trips across the river and better technology. 119

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>118</sup> See PATS 2017 Modeling Summary in Air Quality Citation Sources Folder. Modeled concentrations in 2017 for each of the MSATs are included in this document.

<sup>119</sup> The concentration maps presented in the Air Quality Technical Report for these toxics are misleading because they present only the modeled concentrations from on-road and off-road mobile sources. This presentation ignores that the area affected by the CRC's on-road and off-

In short, the FEIS claims that the PATS regional analysis provides perspective on the CRC result, but the CRC analysis neglects to communicate any of the information developed in the PATS regional analysis, and provides misleading information about risks. Since the Air Quality Technical Report was completed, the PATS modeling has been completed and a final PATS report is close to release. Much more information about the air toxics impacts in areas affected by the CRC are available, and should be included in the FEIS or an SEIS.

The FEIS' reliance on the Harriet Tubman Middle School Monitoring Initiative to conclude that the project will not have impacts on sensitive populations is misplaced.

0-002-029

The CRC project team's reliance on results from an unrelated study to demonstrate CRC's air impact on sensitive populations is misplaced for several reasons. First, the study only monitored one school in the Portland area. Relying on the results from a single school neglects the impacts of the entire project area, including all of Vancouver. The FEIS fails to explain how results from Harriet Tubman Middle School comprise an accurate representative geographic sample.

Second, the Harriet Tubman study compared concentrations to "sample screening levels" (SSLs) that are significantly higher than the Oregon ABCs:

Pollutant	Oregon ABC (ug m-3)	EPA SSL (ug m- 3)	Harriet Tubman Max Sample (ug m-3)
Benzene	0.13	30	2.247
1,3-butadiene	0.03	20	0.268
Formaldehyde	3	50	3.091

road mobile emissions will exceed the health-based benchmarks and the impacts of on-road and off-road mobile emissions will exacerbate those exceedances. By presenting only the mobile source emissions, the Air Quality Technical Report understates the baseline and the increase attributable to the CRC.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 81

# O-002-029

The results from EPA's study at Harriet Tubman are relevant. Please see the response above to comment O-002-023.

The Harriet Tubman samples exceeded all three benchmark concentrations, but were below the SSLs. Third, the Harriet Tubman study sampled air on 10 different days within a single 60-day period. Additionally, the Harriet Tubman analysis did not sample diesel particulate matter. Thus, the FEIS' reliance on the Harriet Tubman study fails to adequately describe how the CRC project will impact sensitive populations. In fact, the Harriet Tubman study actually demonstrates that concentrations, at least on some days, are higher than the Oregon ABCs.

The FEIS fails to adequately disclose and describe the temporary air quality effects of construction and congestion related construction.

0-002-030

While the FEIS acknowledges that all of the CRC build alternatives would cause shortterm increases in air pollutant emissions, it fails to inventory which air pollutant emissions will
increase or how much. The discussion does not include information about the specific pollutants
that will increase and their associated health and environmental effects. Moreover, the FEIS
continually attempts to minimize impacts without any basis in existing evidence.

The FEIS depends on inadequate mitigation measures to minimize the impacts of construction and construction related congestion emissions.

The FEIS depends upon mitigation measures to understate the impact of temporary emission increases from construction and construction related congestion. The FEIS fails to describe the mitigation efforts, however, simply depending upon future development of plans for mitigation. See FEIS at 3-283. The FEIS states: "For a project of this magnitude, the contractor will be required to develop a pollution control plan that includes documentation of operational measures that will be used to reduce emissions. Section 290 of the ODOT standard specifications describes requirements for environmental protection, including air pollution control measures."

After locating and reading the ODOT specification section 290, it is clear that only one mitigation measure is required, a limit on idling diesel equipment, but the limit has so many

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 82

# O-002-030

The research from the construction of the Dan Ryan Expressway is relevant to CRC. Please see the response above to comment O-002-023.

exceptions as to be made meaningless. Section 290.30(c)(1) of ODOT standard specifications states:

- (1) Vehicle and Equipment Idling Establish truck staging areas for diesel-powered vehicles located where truck emissions have a minimum impact on sensitive populations, such as residences, schools, hospitals and nursing homes. Limit idling of trucks and other diesel powered equipment to five minutes, when the equipment is not in use or in motion, except as follows:
- When traffic conditions or mechanical difficulties, over which the operator has no control, force the equipment to remain motionless.
- When operating the equipment's heating, cooling or auxiliary systems is necessary to accomplish the equipment's intended use.
- To bring the equipment to the manufacturer's recommended operating temperature.
- When the outdoor temperature is below 20 °F.
- · When needed to repair equipment.
- Under other circumstances specifically authorized by the Engineer.

This is the only measure included in the specification to mitigate air pollution increases from construction and construction related congestion. To ensure that real mitigation of temporary air pollution increases occurs, the FEIS must specify actual mitigation measures. Where will the diesel staging area be located to avoid impacting residences, schools, hospitals and nursing homes? How will exposures to pollutants from diesel combustion be minimized?

The FEIS erroneously relies on an inapposite study of an unrelated and dissimilar construction project to support its assertion that no impacts from construction will occur.

The FEIS depends upon a study of the Dan Ryan Expressway Reconstruction in Chicago, Illinois. While the Dan Ryan Expressway is the busiest expressway in Chicago, serving double the number of vehicles of the I-5 corridor, it still does not provide an accurate insight for the construction impacts of the CRC project.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

First, the Dan Ryan Expressway is located in a non-attainment area for the annual particulate matter 2.5; the CRC is located in a maintenance area for carbon monoxide. Second, the city of Chicago is relatively consistent with natural flatness in the region, while the city of Portland is within the Willamette Valley, cradled by Mount Hood, Mount Adams and Mount Tabor. Generally, air pollution travels more easily in a flat geographic region compared to a valleyed geographic region. Third, Chicago is windy and located next to Lake Michigan while Portland is not windy and is inland. Finally, the Dan Ryan Expressway project monitored for only one relevant MSAT, PAH. PAH in Portland has been associated with residential wood combustion, as well as mobile on-road and off-road sources. A more reasonable measure of toxics impacts would include at least Diesel Particulate. Moreover, the CRC claims that no standards exists for MSATs, which, as discussed above, is false. Therefore CRC does not provide any comparison of the PAH emissions increases due to construction of the Dan Ryan Expressway to the Oregon Ambient Benchmark Concentrations.

As a result, the FEIS claim that "the results from the Dan Ryan Expressway project [indicate] that the CRC's construction activities should not result in any violations of the air quality standards and should not pose an **undue** health risk to the neighboring communities" is unfounded. The FEIS fails to provide an adequate analysis for the air quality impacts, and no analysis whatsoever for increases in cancer causing air toxic pollutants, resulting from on-site construction. Since the FEIS does not disclose what the impact of construction will be, the CRC's conclusion that no undue health or environmental risks will be present is a baseless conclusion. As described above, much of the project area exceeds or will exceed Oregon's Ambient Benchmark Concentrations for several MSATs when construction is occurring. Thus, any increase in these pollutants will have health impacts for some part of the project area

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

population, most likely the most vulnerable, children and the elderly. The FEIS' misleading and minimizing statements will provide cold comfort to those families who will be unduly impacted by air pollution from construction.

The FEIS fails to properly analyze the impacts of off-site staging and casting.

0-002-031

Although the FEIS acknowledges that the project's staging and casting construction activities may have associated pollutant-emitting sources, it avoids conducting a thorough analysis by relying on Air Contaminant Discharge Permits. This piece-meal strategy serves as an escape from fully disclosing the project's complete impact. As explained to earlier, this is further demonstrated by fact that the CRC project team did not consider construction related activities in the carbon monoxide hot spot analysis. Thus, by not disclosing the project's full impacts, the FEIS is incomplete.

Furthermore, while this is an FEIS, the off-site construction plans have yet to be finalized. This is because the FEIS fails to identify the number of off-site locations the project needs, fails to explain the final purpose of the locations, and fails to provide actual off-site locations. Instead the FEIS states that the project "would require at least one large site to stage equipment and materials, and could also require a large site for use as casting yard for fabricating segments of the new bridges." This information serves as a progress report, not a final statement. Additionally, the project team has not selected a specific site but rather provides a list of candidate sites. The potential sites include the Port of Vancouver Parcel 1A, Red Lion at the Quay, Thunderbird Hotel site on Hayden Island, Port of Vancouver Alcoa/Evergreen West, and Sundial. With only a list of candidates, the analysis is incomplete since different locations would impact different areas. This is further supported by the technical report's language

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 85

# O-002-031

The project does not currently anticipate continual construction activity lasting longer than five years at any one site. Details about construction staging will depend largely on the construction plans that will be determined following the retention of a design-build contractor. Only then would any such impacts be quantifiable. Should it become evident that construction will occur continually at a given site for more than five years, then the project would conduct appropriate hotspot analysis at that time. Please see response to EPA comment F-001-003 on this topic as well.

<sup>120 40</sup> CFR 93.123(c)(5).

FEIS 3-282 (emphasis added).

distinguishing two sites from the other sites. 122 Thus, the temporary effects analysis is also incomplete and further fails to meet the NEPA requirements.

Under the transportation conformity rules (40 CFR 93.123(c)(5)), CRC must conduct carbon monoxide and particulate matter hot spot analyses for any construction activity lasting more than five years. CRC did not conduct a hot spot analysis for the potential staging areas, the Hayden Island interchange site or the local access bridge site, yet the FEIS fails to analyze the likelihood of concentrated construction activity lasting longer than five years. The health of local residents will be disproportionately adversely impacted should concentrated construction activity at the Thunderbird Hotel staging area, the Hayden Island interchange or local access bridge last longer than five years.

#### The FEIS fails to properly analyze Greenhouse Gas (GHG) impacts.

0-002-032

The FEIS claims that the LPA will result in a net decrease in GHG emissions compared to the No-Build Alternative. 123 The FEIS condems humanity to catastrophic climate change, concluding that "total emissions are expected to continue to increase for the foreseeable future." FEIS at 3-440. Certainly, there can no longer be any doubt that our climate is changing due to human sources of greenhouse gases. The composition of the atmosphere has been shifted to the extent that CO<sub>2</sub> levels are higher than they have been in the past 800,000 years. 124 James Hansen, a NASA climate scientist, tells us that to avoid catastrophic melting of ice sheets, CO2

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 86

# O-002-032

See Section 3.19.10 of the FEIS, and the responses to GHG and climate change issues on pages 6-19 through 6-20. The EIS acknowledges that global GHG emissions are expected to continue to increase for the foreseeable future and that the cumulative impact is effecting climate change. The relationship between traffic speeds and fuel efficiency is integral to the EIS analysis of GHG emissions. The FEIS provides data showing that without the project there would be substantially longer daily durations of congestion on I-5, including much more stop and go traffic and traffic moving at less than 20 mph (pages 3-32 to 3-34). See response above regarding design speeds relative to GHG emissions. The GHG emissions estimates in the FEIS are based on modeling that includes changes in traffic speed projections throughout the day.

The CRC Energy Technical Report explains various assumptions of the energy and GHG emissions analytical methodology, including "weighted fleet mix" and "traffic stream composition". See the discussion beginning on page 2-16 of this report. Assumptions made for the model were based on best available information.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>122</sup>Air Quality Technical Report 6-2. ("The proposed Port of Vancouver sites and the Sundial site are sufficiently far away from the project area that they would not have a direct effect on the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>123</sup> The careful reader understands that the FEIS is only claiming a reduction in comparison to the no action alternative. See FEIS at 3-433. But the not so careful reader will believe that the FEIS is actually claiming an overall net reduction in GHG emissions. See FEIS at 3-444 ("the LPA is expected to reduce regional emissions"). This lack of clarity can be quite misleading.

<sup>124 &</sup>quot;Provocative New Study Warns of Crossing Planetary Boundaries," Carl Zimmer: Yale Environment 360, http://www.e360.yale.edu/content/feature.msp?id=2192 in Air Quality Citation Sources Folder.

levels must be no higher than 350 parts per million. Today, the atmosphere contains up to 389 parts per million. If, as the FEIS claims, emissions continue to increase for the foreseeable future, any hope we have to preserve the livability of our climate is lost.

Contrary to the CRC project team, the President of the United States, the Oregon

Governor, and the Oregon Legislature have recognized that global warming poses a serious
threat to the economic well-being, public health, natural resources and environment of Oregon,
the nation and our world, and are focused on developing policy solutions to the looming climate
crisis. In January 2009, President Obama stood before the nation and called for a "new era of
responsibility," promising that his government would "restore science to its rightful place" and
"roll back the specter of a warming planet." The President spoke of a clean energy future
where "[w]e will harness the sun and the winds and the soil to fuel our cars and run our
factories," built upon a strong and interlocking foundation of innovation and sustainability. <sup>126</sup>
The U.S. Environmental Protection Agency has stated that the dangers presented by climate
change are "not a close case" and "[i]n both magnitude and probability, climate change is an
enormous problem."

About five years ago, the Oregon Governor's Advisory Group on Global Warming issued a report calling for immediate and significant action to address global warming and to reduce Oregon's exposure to the risks of global warming. <sup>128</sup> The Oregon Legislature has adopted

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>125</sup> See <a href="http://www.whitehouse.gov/blog/inaugural-address/">http://www.whitehouse.gov/blog/inaugural-address/</a> In Air Quality Citation Source Folder 126 Son id

<sup>127</sup> U.S. Environmental Protection Agency, Climate Change Division, Office of Atmospheric Programs, Technical Support Document for Endangerment and Cause or Contribute Findings for Greenhouse Gases under Section 202(a) of the Clean Air Act, at ES-1, 3-4 (April 17, 2009), available at http://epa.gov/climatechange/endangerment/downloads/TSD\_Endangerment.pdf in Air Quality Citation Source Folder.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>128</sup> Governor's Advisory Group on Global Warming, Oregon Strategy for Greenhouse Gas Reductions at i (2004) (available at

aggressive greenhouse gas reduction goals, declaring it to be the policy of the state to reduce greenhouse gas emissions in Oregon as follows:

- (a) By 2010, arrest the growth of Oregon's greenhouse gas emissions and begin to reduce greenhouse gas emissions.
- (b) By 2020, achieve greenhouse gas levels that are 10 percent below 1990 levels.
- (c) By 2050, achieve greenhouse gas levels that are at least 75 percent below 1990 levels.

House Bill 3543 (2007).

In order for Oregon, the nation and our world to "roll back the spector of a warming planet," global climate change must be a top priority for all transportation projects, as the transportation sector accounts for 38% of the total GHG emissions in Oregon. Oregon's aggressive greenhouse gas reduction targets are impossible to achieve without critical evaluation of massive transportation projects like the CRC. By taking forward thinking action, not fatalistically maintaining the status quo, the CRC can help prevent the transformation of Oregon from one of the most beautiful places on earth to what the Governor's Advisory Group on Global Warming described in 2004 as "dramatically altered and far less habitable within only a few generations."

Climate Change is not just a problem for our children and grandchildren, however. Global climate changes are already occurring. In the Pacific Northwest storms are more frequent and intense, and heat waves, droughts and floods are more severe and frequent. In addition, Pacific Northwest temperatures have been rising since 1920, precipitation has increased 10% since 1916 with some areas showing as high as a 40% rise, the sea level is rising 1-2mm per year, glaciers

http://www.oregon.gov/ENERGY/GBLWRM/docs/GWReport-FInal.pdf) in Air Quality Citation Source Folder.

 $\frac{http://www.oregon,gov/ENERGY/GBLWRM/docs/GWReport-FInal.pdf)}{http://www.oregon,gov/ENERGY/GBLWRM/docs/GWReport-FInal.pdf)} In Air Quality Citation Source Folder.$ 

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

 $<sup>^{\</sup>rm 129}$  Governor's Advisory Group on Global Warming, Oregon Strategy for Greenhouse Gas Reductions at i (2004) (available at

are rapidly retreating, and Cascade snowpack is melting earlier and faster each spring.<sup>130</sup> These changes in the water cycle, along with other global climate changes, threaten crops, salmon, recreation, fishing, and water supplies. Global climate change also affects the reproductive success, range, and diet of vulnerable species.<sup>131</sup> A recent study revealed that climate change may be responsible for widespread decline in Western forests.<sup>132</sup>

Prominent international organizations have released reports documenting the harm being caused by the accelerating climate crisis. The magnitude of human suffering that global warming is causing, and will cause, has repeatedly been underlined and amplified. A series of reports, including a magisterial call for action from the Lancet, one of the world's leading medical journals, lend even greater urgency to addressing health and welfare impacts ranging from flooded coasts to sweltering heatwaves to spreading diseases. The Lancet Commission's study, conducted by top academics working jointly with University College London, made world headlines when it was released in May 2009 and concluded simply that "[c]limate change is the biggest global health threat of the 21st century." Bigger, in other words, than cancer, AIDS, multi-drug-resistant tuberculosis, starvation, malaria, or pandemic flu. As the report puts it, "[e]ffects of climate change on health will affect most populations in the next decades and put

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>130</sup> Scientific Consensus Statement on the Likely Impacts of Climate Change on the Pacific Northwest, Consensus Statement drafted by a subcommittee of participants in the scientific meeting "Impacts of Climate Change on the Pacific Northwest" convened at OSU on June 15, 2004 at 4 (available at www.ef.org/westcoastclimate/E\_OSU%20Consensus%20Statement\_pdf).
<sup>131</sup> See IPCC, Climate Change 2001: Impacts, Adaptation and Vulnerability (2001), available at http://www.grida.no/climate/ipcc\_tar/wg2/index.htm; IPCC, Climate Change 2007: The Synthesis Report (2007), available at http://www.ipcc.ch; NRC, Climate Change Science; An Analysis of Some Key Questions, (2001) (available at <a href="http://books.nsp.edu/html/climatechange/">http://books.nsp.edu/html/climatechange/</a>) In Air Quality Citation Source Folder.

 <sup>132</sup> Phillip J. vanMantgnm, et al., "Widespread Increase of Tree Mortality Rates in the Western United States," Science Vol. 323 (Jan. 23, 2009) (available at http://www.sciencemag.org).
 133 Anthony Costello et al., The Lancet Commissions, Managing the health effects of climate change, 373 The Lancet 1693, 1693 (May 16, 2009) In Air Quality Citation Source Folder.
 134 Id.

the lives and wellbeing of billions of people at increased risk."135

Moreover, major climate-linked disasters are on the rise. "In recent years, more than 2 billion people were affected by natural disasters, many of which were directly or indirectly related to extreme meteorological phenomena, including heatwaves and coldwaves, floods, droughts, and windstorms."136 Reinsurance giant Munich Re tracks such disasters and reports that in 2007 there were 960 major natural disasters - the highest number ever - and "more than 90% [were] the result of extreme weather-related or climate-related events." The 2007 events were accompanied by 16,000 reported fatalities and \$82 billion in economic losses. 138 Munich Re reports that "the number of great weather-related disasters has climbed from an average of less than two per year in 1950 to more than six annually by 2007. Over the same period, average annual economic losses have risen from less than \$5 billion to more than \$60 billion." 139

Increasing CO<sub>2</sub> also causes acidification of the oceans. Acidic seawater interferes with the survival and growth of coral reefs and invertebrates because the acid dissolves the minerals these organisms need to build skeletons. 140 "According to recent surveys, the ocean is now acidifying 100 times faster than at any time during the past 20 million years."141

The FEIS' claim that the LPA will reduce GHGs is based on three primary factors:

- 1. tolling will decrease the number of cars crossing the River;
- 2. the LPA provides light rail that will divert some cars; and

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>135</sup> Id.

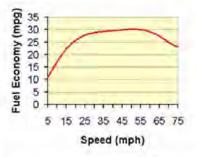
<sup>136</sup> Id. at 1706.

<sup>137</sup> Id.; see also Ernst Rauch, Munich Re, Effects of Climate Change on the Insurance Industry, 26A Stanford Environmental Law Journal 239 (2007) in Air Quality Citation Source Folder 138 Lancet Report at 1706.

<sup>140 &</sup>quot;Provocative New Study Warns of Crossing Planetary Boundaries," Carl Zimmer: Yale Environment 360, http://www.e360.vale.edu/content/feature.msp?id=2192 in Air Quality Citation Source Folder. 141 Id.

 the LPA will reduce congestion, which will increase average speeds, which will reduce GHG emissions.

Obviously, the first two factors depend upon the validity of the CRC's traffic projections, as discussed above. The third factor, however, is patently false. The LPA is being built to accommodate 70 MPH traffic. As shown in the graph below, fuel economy is typically highest when traveling at speeds between 35 MPH and 50 MPH. The fuel efficiency of vehicles drops



precipitously after reaching 60 MPH. <sup>142</sup> Thus, the CRC cannot base its claim to reduced GHG emissions on the design speed of the project which is 70 MPH.

Moreover, the analysis of energy impacts contained in the Energy Technical Report is flawed for several reasons. First, the analysis used a national weighted fleet mix, rather than the regional or local weighted fleet mix. No data was provided to demonstrate that the expected fleet traveling across the River was similar to the national weighted fleet mix. Second, the analysis used weekdays in July as representative "typical" operating conditions. In the Pacific Northwest Climate, however, the use of July weekdays to represent "typical" operating conditions is inappropriate. Summer in the Pacific Northwest features excellent visibility and

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>142</sup> fueleconomy.gov

decreased traffic volumes due to school closures. Rainy, gray weather, on the other hand, which lasts for approximately eight months of the year in the Portland Metro area, is much more representative of "typical" operating conditions.

Using inappropriate assumptions about typical traffic patterns and a design speed at a non-efficient MPH results in an analysis that falsely claims that the LPA will decrease GHG in comparison with the no-build alternative. Of course, the GHG analysis suffers the same flaws as all of the analyses that are based on the CRC's erroneous traffic projections for 2030.

# HUMAN HEALTH IMPACTS143

#### The FEIS Fails To Provide Adequate Analysis On The Impact Of CRC On Human Health:

0-002-033

The CRC has the potential to significantly affect public health in the 1-5 corridor as well as in the surrounding neighborhoods and the I-205 corridor, but the FEIS does not provide adequate analysis that addresses public health concerns of the CRC. A project of the scale of CRC can have a huge impact on the ability of people to live healthy lives both during and after construction. Noise, air quality, mental health, physical activity, safety, access to fresh food, access to meet daily needs, social capital, housing quality, availability of affordable housing, and water quality 44 are all affected by transportation and have direct or indirect effects on public health. Adverse effects of living close to a major highway include a rise in asthma145, diabetes,

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 92

# O-002-033

While EISs rarely include a chapter titled "human health", impacts to human health have been integral to NEPA analysis for the past 40 years, and they are integrated throughout the CRC NEPA analysis as well. The DEIS and FEIS analyses of impacts to air quality, noise, electromagnetic fields, water quality, groundwater, hazardous materials, and other factors are based on comparing the project's impacts to standards that have been established to protect public health. In addition, the analysis of impacts to land use, neighborhoods, biking, walking, traffic, safety, security, parks and recreation, public services, and visual resources also relate to public health. See the response to DEIS comments related to human health on page 6-30 of the FEIS, as well the Chapter 3 analyses of impacts to the human health-related issues listed above.

<sup>143</sup> CSted articles are located in the Health Impacts Folder, 146 Design for Health, Health Impact Assessment Preliminary Checklist Background and Instructions, Version 2.0, 2007.

<sup>145</sup> Kim II, Smorthinsky S, Lipsett M, Singer RC, Halipson AT, Ostro B, Traffic related air pollution and respiratory health: Fam Bay Children's Respiratory health Study. American Journal of Respiratory and Critical Care Medicine 170: 520-526-2004.

obesity due to decreased physical activity<sup>146</sup>, cardiovascular disease, hypertension, injury, and mortality<sup>147</sup>.

The current FEIS approaches human health impact as a minor side-effect of the CRC and only a cursory glance has been given to the health impacts, including on Environmental Justice populations. The FEIS fails to provide adequate information on the impact to human health in the Environmental Justice Technical Report, Indirect Effects Technical Report, Noise & Vibration Technical Report & Hazardous Materials Technical Report, or Air Quality Technical Report. Information provided on the positive or negative health impacts of the CRC is frequently unsupported by evidentiary data.

The FEIS fails to approach the issue of public health impact in a structured manner <sup>148</sup>. First, a baseline health status of communities affected directly and indirectly by the project must be established. Second, an analysis of the direct, indirect and cumulative public health consequences of the proposed project must be carried out. Third, potential mitigation measures must be identified, should any significant health impact be identified. Finally, the ways in which the health effects identified might disproportionately affect low income or minority populations, or children, must be discussed.

#### Legal Basis for Including Public Health Analysis in the EIS:

NEPA requires health impacts, including health impact related to economic and social effects, to be addressed in the EIS. The inclusion of a systematic approach to public health impact of the CRC is supported by NEPA, the regulations issued by the Council on Environmental Quality (CEQ), the agency in the Executive Office of the President charged with

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>146</sup> Cohen DA, et. al.. Public parks and physical activity among adolescent girls. Pediatrics 118:1381-1389 2006.

<sup>147</sup> Design for Health. Health Impact Assessment Preliminary Checklist Background and Instructions. Version 2.0., 2007. www.designforhealth.net

<sup>148</sup> Wernham, Bear. Public Health Analysis Under The National Environmental Policy Act, 2010.

overseeing implementation of NEPA (Executive Orders 12898 and 13045), and available guidance on NEPA and environmental justice. NEPA requires that the FEIS include an analysis of the proposed project's human health impact and prohibits the agency from delegating the analysis to a separate agency external to the NEPA process.

NEPA expressly recognizes the interdependence of environmental quality and human health. NEPA states that the Congressional intent embodied in the statute is to "assure for all Americans safe, *healthful*, productive, and aesthetically and culturally pleasing surroundings." 42 U.S.C. § 4331 (emphasis added). Among NEPA's fundamental purposes is to "promote efforts which will prevent or eliminate damage to the environment and biosphere and stimulate *the health and welfare of man.*" 42 U.S.C.§ 4321 (emphasis added). NEPA is intended to, "attain the widest range of beneficial uses of the environment without degradation, risk to health or safety, or other undesirable and unintended consequences." 42 U.S.C.§ 4331. NEPA is intended to apply to all federal actions "affecting the quality of the human environment." 42 U.S.C.§ 4332(c).

The NEPA regulations promulgated by the Council for Environmental Quality ("CEQ") also support the inclusion of a health impact analysis. In determining whether an effect may be significant, the lead agency must consider "[t]he degree to which the effects on the human environment are likely to be highly controversial." 40 CFR § 1508.27(b)(4). The CEQ regulations specifically define health as one of the effects that must be considered in an EIS. In defining "effects," the regulations state, "[e]ffects includes ecological, aesthetic, historic, cultural, economic, social, or *health*, whether direct, indirect or cumulative." 40 CFR § 1508.8. The regulations instruct agencies to consider "the degree to which the proposed action affects *public health or safety*" in determining significance. 40 CFR § 1508.27.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The United States EPA and CEQ have guidance documents on the requirement to analyze health impacts. These documents rely on the statutory provisions of NEPA and upon two Presidential Executive Orders. Executive Order 12898 instructs agencies to "make achieving environmental justice part of its mission by identifying and addressing, as appropriate, disproportionately high and adverse *human health* or environmental effects of its programs, policies, and activities on minority populations and low-income populations in the United States. Executive Order 13045 states that agencies must, "make it a high priority to identify and assess *environmental health risks and safety risks* that may disproportionately affect children; and ... shall ensure that its policies, programs, activities, and standards address disproportionate risks to children that result from environmental health risks or safety risks."

Health in DEIS & FEIS:

While the DEIS and FEIS reference health in several sections, they fail to adequately address the human health impact in the following ways:

Noise & Vibration: The Noise & Vibration Technical Report of the FEIS discusses in depth, the temporary and long-term effects of noise and vibration arising from the project and proposes several mitigation methods. However, there is no discussion on how noise and vibration, including cumulative levels, would affect, temporarily or permanently, the health of people in the surrounding communities, especially children and the elderly. A number of studies have shown that longterm exposure to moderate noise can increase stress, hypertension, blood pressure, heart disease, and sleep disturbances. 149

<u>Air Quality:</u> The Air Quality Technical Report of the FEIS does not adequately address health risks associated with the project, citing insufficient/inconclusive data, which is unacceptable. Health of communities surrounding the affected area should be a pressing concern. The FEIS

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>149</sup> Van Kempen EEMM, Kruize H, Boshuizen HC, Amelin CB, Staatsen BAM, de HollanderAEM. (2002). The association between noise exposure and blood pressure and ischemic heart disease: A meta-analysis. Environmental Health Perspectives: 110: 307-317.

needs to assess actual risk to human health through respiratory illness, asthma, cancer and other relevant health risks.

Obesity: The CLF-PEAC comments to the DEIS presented obesity as a cause for concern in the project. However, both the DEIS and the FEIS failed to address the overall impact of the project on obesity. While the FEIS addresses needs for bicycle and pedestrian-oriented design in the project, it needs to carry out an analysis of the impacts of such measures on whether the project provides greater opportunities to walk, bike or use public transit and the overall walkability of the surrounding neighborhoods. Walking, biking and public transit use have been shown to be associated with obesity, healthcare cost expenditures and overall lifespan. <sup>150,151</sup>

Construction Related Health Impacts: The FEIS states that with mitigation measures, there will be no adverse construction-related impacts on air quality or noise. The FEIS, again, fails to consider the impact of construction and related activities on people residing in neighboring communities — especially children and elderly who are more sensitive to health risks and other hazards that construction activities might pose. Also, the FEIS fails to provide a convincing argument that the air quality impact due to construction is fairly low. The Chicago highway example is cited as a comparable but no information is provided as to how the case study is relevant to this project.

#### Benefits of Including a Separate Public Health Analysis in the FEIS:

A complete analysis of health effects responsive to NEPA would consider all potentially significant direct, indirect and cumulative health impacts associated with the proposed action and alternatives and would include descriptions of baseline heath status and determinants of health for the affected population. The inclusion of a systematic approach to determining the public

150 Edwards, Ryan D. (2008) Public transit, obesity, and medical costs: Assessing the magnitudes. Preventive Medicine, 46 (1). pp. 14-21.

151 Frank L, Andresen M and Schmid T. "Obesity Relationships with Community Design, Physical Activity, and Time Spent in Cars." American Journal of Preventive Medicine, 27(2): 87–96, August 2004

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

health impact of the CRC would result in practical, evidence-driven recommendations that

address identified health impacts.

A Health Impact Assessment (HIA) is a tool that could be used to address the potential public

health impact of the CRC. An HIA 152 is a practical tool that can provide a structured process to

determine a policy or project's impact on health; bring both immediate and long-term health

benefits; and ensure that policy and project dollars are used efficiently to provide the greatest

benefit.

Such an analysis would involve close collaboration between the decision makers on the

project, public health experts, and affected communities. This analysis, which is currently

lacking in the FEIS, can have several benefits 153:

· By using sound, objective data gathered on health impacts, potentially unexpected

health consequences and unanticipated costs can be identified and thus avoided.

We can develop healthier communities by identifying design solutions that address

the root causes of many prominent health problems like asthma, diabetes, and

cardiovascular disease.

. It can build consensus by addressing the affected community's fears about the CRC

transparently, by providing practical solutions and by engaging the community

residents in the decision making process especially pertaining to health concerns.

It can provide a clear, structured way to recognize the positive contributions of the

CRC on the health of communities. It can also give the CRC committee an

152 Frequently Asked Questions. http://www.humanimpact.org/hia

153 Frequently Asked Questions about Integrating Health Impact Assessment into Environment Impact Statement.

http://www.humanimpact.org/hia

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

opportunity to build productive and positive working relationships with the community and establish smart planning measures in the region.

· It will help ensure the CRC project meets its stated objectives.

Considerations for the CRC project must go beyond the freeway and infrastructure, and health must be an overriding consideration. Any change to the I-5 corridor should be viewed as an opportunity for repair and improvement of the current health situation. Understanding all of the health implications of the proposed project will help to advance better transportation policy. Conducting a Health Impact Assessment can ensure that the CRC is an improvement project for all stakeholders, especially impacted communities. Therefore, an HIA should be conducted to adequately address human health as a part of the FEIS, and the HIA findings should be used to provide evidence-based recommendations to help improve the health outcomes of the CRC project.

#### BICYCLE FACILITIES

0-002-034

The FEIS fails to explain how bicycle and pedestrian facilities are designed to meet the forecasted increases in alternative transportation. According to the FEIS, current demand of bicyclists and pedestrians on the I-5 bridge is 304 bikes and 64 pedestrians per day. <sup>154</sup> In the CRC's fact sheet regarding bicycle and pedestrian improvements, dated October 1<sup>st</sup>, 2011, by 2030 the number of bicyclists is expected to be 5000 and pedestrians 1000 per day. <sup>155</sup> Facing this 16-fold increase in alternative transportation use, the FEIS plans call for a path width of 16 to 20 feet, depending on the width of the overall structure. <sup>156</sup> The FEIS fails to explain why, despite significant anticipated growth, current plans call for a design width of just two feet wider than

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 98

# O-002-034

The shared facility for pedestrians and bicyclists on the main span across the Columbia River is anticipated to be between 16 and 20 feet. At this stage of the design process, it is not possible to be more specific about the facility's width due to uncertainties about the details of the bridge structure and geometry.

The CRC undertook extensive analysis of existing and future use of the facility by bicyclists and pedestrians. This effort included developing a model that accounts for the mode split (auto, public transit, bicycle, walking) by travel distance. The Hawthorne Bridge, the highest use facility in Portland's bicycle/pedestrian extensive system, was the basis for this travel distance-mode split model. The CRC prepared pedestrian and bicycle forecasts for several scenarios. The pedestrian use forecasts for year 2030 varied from 600 to 1,000 daily walkers. The bicycle use forecasts for year 2030 varied from 900 to 6,400 users per day.

<sup>154</sup> FEIS Traffic Technical Report, 5-28.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>155</sup> CRC Bicycle and Pedestrian Improvements Fact Sheet, 3. Available at http://columbiarivercrossing.org/FileLibrary/FactSheets/CRC\_Ped\_Bike\_Folio.pdf
<sup>156</sup> FEIS Chapter 2, 2-30.

the minimum 14 feet standard for Oregon and Washington. <sup>157</sup> The lack of any discussion regarding the chosen width indicates an indifference to the quality of bicycle and pedestrian facilities. In fact the proposed path appears to use only about one half of the area under the "northbound bridge," and the FEIS does not explain what the other half of this area would be used for. If it cannot be used for bikes, is this hidden capacity for future vehicle traffic?

Further demonstrating the project's disinterest in alternative transportation, the FEIS contains glaring contradictions about the planned width of the bicycle path. As mentioned, Chapter 2 of the FEIS claims that the portion of the path over the river crossing "would be 16 to 20 feet wide, located within the superstructure above the bridge columns and below the bridge deck." However, in the very same FEIS, the Traffic Technical Report claims the river crossing path "could be up to 24-feet wide, located within the superstructure above the bridge columns and below the bridge deck." Also, the fact sheet on bicycle and pedestrian improvements claims "the path across the bridge will be 20 feet wide." By providing confusing and contradictory claims about path width, the CRC literature fails to adequately inform the public about what it claims to be an important aspect of the project. The lack of attention to the design of the bicycle and pedestrian path confirms the claim that such facilities are merely lipstick on a mega-highway project pig.

As noted by the Portland Pedestrian Advisory Committee's June 18, 2010 letter (PAC Letter in Other Comments Folder), the CRC revisions to the LPA significantly curtailed bicycle and pedestrian facilities while at the same time maintaining essentially the same vehicle lane

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>157</sup> FEIS Traffic Technical Report, 5-28.

<sup>158</sup> FEIS Chapter 2, 2-30

<sup>159</sup> FEIS Traffic Technical Report, 2-32.

<sup>160</sup> CRC Bicycle and Pedestrian Improvements Fact Sheet, 3.

capacity. He is a Moreover those changes adopted a stacked design that moved the bicycle lanes to the enclosed underside of the bridge. Since 2008, the bridge pathway design has been stripped of most bicycle and pedestrian amenities. The design has gone:

- -from two paths on either side of the bridge (at 12' and 26' wide) to just one
- -from access at both sides of I-5 (which is very wide) in Vancouver to just on one
- -from two elevators in the system to one
- -from four or more viewpoints along the route to just one
- -from 2 open-air, full-view paths to one that is deeply overhung and enclosed along half its length

Further, the quality of the bicycle and pedestrian facilities are always vastly overstated when the

CRC presents them to the public:

- -the path is touted as "twenty-four feet wide" when in fact it is only so at its flattest, straightest part most of the route is just the DOT standard 16' wide
- -travel distance on the planned path would actually be LONGER; it is more circuitous than today's route
- -access to the path from Vancouver will require going up 5 blocks worth of corkscrews
- -the under-bridge path is always depicted on a blazingly-sunny day at dawn, and never with a glimpse to the east, and the 200 feet of concrete overhang and multiple structural walls
- -the under-bridge path is described as "world-class" despite the fact that no one else in the world has ever made the mistake of building one like it

These are changes that will have significant impacts on cyclists and pedestrians, yet they are not

even discussed when the Federal agencies address whether changes to the LPA required a

SDEIS. Apparently only changes that impact motor vehicles can be significant.

# ENVIRONEMTNAL JUSTICE IMPACTS AND DIRECT IMPACTS TO COMMUNITIES

#### Rosemere Comments- Environmental Justice

<sup>161</sup> The FEIS rather conspicuously fails to disclose the actual width of the LPA bridges, see FEIS at 2-7 and 2-10, while at the same time disclosing this information for the other alternatives. This disparity in information is of course completely inconsistent with the CRC's insistence that it is providing greater detail and analysis regarding the LPA in the FEIS. The lack of information also creates the very real impression that the FEIS is hiding the true vehicle traffic lane capacity of the LPA bridges.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24

10/24/2011

As the originator of Environmental Justice (EJ) Studies in Vancouver, Rosemere identified 17 west side neighborhoods that qualified (meeting EPA thresholds) as low-income/minority populations. At the Washington Elementary School in Rosemere, later renamed Rose Village, students in the subsidized lunch program rate in the upper 90<sup>th</sup> percentile, among the highest in the city. The history of EJ studies done by Rosemere is well documented. Further, the studies have resulted in Title VI complaints with EPA's Office of Civil Rights and a well publicized case in the 9<sup>th</sup> Circuit Court of Appeals where Rosemere prevailed, making national headlines. To now see CRC staff disqualify EJ identification is disingenuous.

The FEIS concludes that the Shumway, Rose Village, and Esther Short neighborhoods are not identified as being "disproportionately below the poverty level." EPA requested, in support of EJ studies, that CRC obtain data relative to elevated asthma cases in neighborhoods adjacent to the I-5 corridor in the construction zone. However, CRC simply responded that no such data was available and EPA has become complicit in allowing a lack of data to presume that no such EJ communities exist. Claiming that there is no time to gather information and research is also disingenuous given the years that have passed between the DEIS and FEIS. An article in the October 21, 2011 *Oregonian* illustrates that such information is readily available. *See EJ Oregonian*, Media Folder.

The use of the federal poverty line is inadequate to determine whether potentially impacted communities are low-income environmental justice communities pursuant to Executive Order

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 101

# O-002-035

The EJ analysis did not identify disproportionate high and adverse effects on either low income or minority populations. The CRC project study area is large and demographically diverse. The project has recognized that there are not only individual households in the study area that are minority or low-income, but that there are also areas that have comparatively high rates of EJ households. Refer to pages 3-135 through 3-137 of the FEIS where there is detailed information about which neighborhoods have the highest percentages of minority and low-income households. The project fully recognizes the presence of EJ households and the areas where the percentage of these households are comparatively high.

The project has not completed a survey of asthma rates in North Portland. The data on asthma and other human health conditions is only available at the state and county level. Such data will not help the project assess asthma rates near the interstate facility. Additionally, the air quality analysis demonstrates an improvement in air quality with the LPA over no-build and other DEIS alternatives, and compliance with all relevant air quality standards. The Oregonian article cited utilizes data related to percentage of free and subsidized lunches at schools within the study area. These data have been used to help characterize study area demographics since the DEIS.

Regarding the poverty line as a measure of low income status, USDOT guidance on EJ analyses require the use of the federal poverty guidelines as the threshold for defining low-income, and therefore, the maps and tables in Section 3.5 report these data. The project recognizes that an EJ analysis needs to look broadly at a community. The project has mapped community resources, coordinated with local housing authorities, and worked to accurately understand and characterize poverty in the study area.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>162</sup> Rosemere Neighborhood Ass'n v. U.S. Envtl. Prot. Agency, 581 F.3d 1169 (9th Cir. 2009); Jennifer Koons, Appeals Court Finds Widespread Failure by EPA to Investigate Civil Rights Complaints, N.Y. Times (Sept. 18, 2009), available at <a href="http://www.nytimes.com/gwire/2009/09/18/18greenwire-appeals-court-finds-widespread-failure-by-epa-78403.html">http://www.nytimes.com/gwire/2009/09/18/18greenwire-appeals-court-finds-widespread-failure-by-epa-78403.html</a>.

<sup>163</sup> See FEIS Section 3.5.

12898 and the FTA's Draft Circular on Environmental Justice. CRC also has failed to comply with Executive Order 12898, requiring each federal agency to identify and address "disproportionately high and adverse human health or environmental effects of its programs, policies, and activities on minority populations and low-income populations."

CRC initially convened a Community and Environmental Justice Group (CEJG) comprised of community residents and representatives from both Vancouver and Portland communities, including residents of diverse economic backgrounds and ethnicities. While agency obtained a veneer of diversity, the CEJG was not given a basic environmental justice training until two years into the process and precluded CEJG discussion of environmental justice concerns, including specific impacts, mitigation measures and community benefit agreements. CRC disbanded the CEJG prior to release of the DEIS.

Due to the significant disproportionate impacts on a low-income population, Executive Order 12898 and NEPA require CRC to conduct an alternatives analysis that avoids, reduces or mitigates such impact.

#### AQUATIC SPECIES/SALMON

#### THE BIOLOGICAL OPINION VIOLATES THE ENDANGERED SPECIES ACT.

#### The Endangered Species Act

0-002-036

Section 7 of the ESA requires that each federal agency ensure that its actions, and any action it authorizes, are not likely to "jeopardize the continued existence" of a listed species. 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2). In fulfilling this mandate, each federal agency that undertakes, or is requested to approve, an action that may affect a listed species must consult with the appropriate federal wildlife agency – here NMFS. *Id.*; 50 C.F.R. § 402.14. Through this consultation process, NMFS must, using "the best scientific and commercial data available," 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2),

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 102

The analysis and modeling of air quality documented in the DEIS indicates that future conditions with or without the project will receive a 30% to 90% reduction in emission of air toxics due to expected improvements in vehicle emissions technology and fleet changes. The project was shown to have a very small reduction in emissions.

The CEJG was chartered to address Community as well as Environmental Justice issues. Both sets of issues were addressed throughout the early years of the group's work. The group was trained in EJ issues, methods, and more at numerous times.

#### O-002-036

PEAC asserts that the National Marine Fisheries Service (NMFS) erred in its formal consultation of the CRC project under ESA. Because many of the comments relate to internal NMFS processes and procedures and NMFS regulatory compliance, FHWA and FTA cannot directly respond to those assertions. The following addresses PEAC's expressed concerns that relate to FTA and FHWA actions, including the NEPA analysis. While adherence to policies and regulations internal to NMFS is a NMFS responsibility, FTA and FHWA stand behind the Biological Assessment (BA) and agree with the Biological Opinion (BO) issued by NMFS. Several years of analysis, and pre-consultation and consultation with NMFS, resulted in project design and construction commitments that substantially minimize impacts to threatened and endangered species, as documented in the BO.

PEAC notes that critical habitat for eulachon was formally designated on October 20, 2011, about 10 months after the BO was issued for the CRC project and a month after the FEIS was issued. After coordinating with NMFS, FHWA and FTA sent correspondence to NMFS (on November 28, 2011) stating the intention to re-initiate consultation to address potential project effects on eulachon critical habitat. Re-initiation of ESA consultation on this critical habitat will occur after the final rule takes

provide its "biological opinion" on the impacts the action will have on listed species and whether as a result of those impacts the action is likely to jeopardize the species. *Id.* § 1536(b)(3); 50 C.F.R. § 402.14(g)(4).164 Thus, NMFS must (1) "review all relevant information," (2) "evaluate the current status of the listed species," and (3) "evaluate the effects of the action and cumulative effects on the listed species." 50 C.F.R. § 402.14(g).

The first step in this process is for NMFS is to define the "action area" which is "all areas to be affected directly or indirectly" by the action. *Id.* § 402.02. NMFS must then describe the "environmental baseline" as it exists within the action area, including the "past and present impacts of all Federal, State, or private actions and other human activities, the anticipated impacts of all proposed Federal projects in the action area..., and the impact of State or private actions which are contemporaneous with" the action. *Id.* The effects that must be considered include the "direct and indirect effects... together with the effects of other activities that are interrelated or interdependent with that action, that will be added to the environmental baseline." *Id.* The Service must also evaluate the "cumulative effects," *id.* § 402.14(g)(3), which include the "effects of future State or private activities, not involving Federal activities, that are reasonably certain to occur within the action area." *Id.* § 402.02.

Based on this information, NMFS must determine whether the action is likely to jeopardize the continued existence of the listed species. If so, the Service must provide a Reasonable and Prudent Alternative ("RPA") that will avoid that result. However, if the Service concludes the project is not likely to jeopardize the species, it must provide an Incidental Take

164 An agency action is deemed to "jeopardize the continued existence of a listed species" if it "reasonably would be expected, directly or indirectly, to reduce appreciably the likelihood of both the survival and recovery of a listed species in the wild by reducing the reproduction, numbers, or distribution of that species." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011 Page 103

effect on December 19, 2011. In the meantime, the project team has reviewed the critical habitat listing and is investigating similarities between eulachon and salmon/steelhead critical habitat elements. At this time, it is believed that the CRC project may affect critical habitat for eulachon to the same extent as it affects salmon/steelhead critical habitat. That is, no adverse modification or destruction of critical habitat is anticipated. After the re-initiated consultation is complete for the designated critical habitat for eulachon, a re-evaluation will be prepared to determine if any supplemental NEPA evaluation is required.

PEAC asserts that the cumulative impact analysis for salmon in the FEIS is inadequate because it does not evaluate the impacts of non-federal future actions, and other deficiencies. Information related to the discussion of cumulative impacts and FHWA/FTA's responsibilities under NEPA and ESA are addressed adequately in the project documents. Section 3.19 of the FEIS discusses the combined effects of past, present and reasonably foreseeable future actions. The FEIS refers to, rather than repeating, detailed analysis in the BA and BO. The FEIS also looks at more than just federal actions when considering reasonably foreseeable future actions. In addition to the analysis NMFS provided for the BO, the FEIS considered the projected impacts of future climate change on fish and fish habitat, and the impacts of foreseeable, relevant major private and public actions, as well as general development and regulatory trends. The effects of such future actions are generally not quantifiable and therefore must be considered qualitatively. Where quantified information was available, it was considered. In addition to the FEIS, Sections 4 and 5 of the Ecosystems Technical Report provide over 140 pages of discussion on long-term and short-term effects on aquatic and terrestrial locations. In this discussion and the findings of effects, it is disclosed that there will be cumulative effects.

Regarding comments on the in-water work window, the standard lower Columbia River in-water work window is published by ODFW as

Statement ("ITS") that "specifies the impact of [the] incidental taking" that will occur as a result of the project. 16 U.S.C. § 1536(b)(3)(B)(4); 50 C.F.R. § 402.14(i).

#### Reinitiatation of Consultation

As a threshold matter, consultation must be immediately reinitiated so that NMFS may properly consider the impacts of the CRC on the newly designated critical habitat for the eulachon. 76 Fed. Reg. 65,324 (Oct. 20, 2011). NMFS' regulations implementing the ESA state that reinitation of consultation is required whenever "a new species is listed or critical habitat designated that may be affected by the identified action" 50 C.F.R. § 402.16(d). Failure to take this mandatory action is a clear violation of the ESA.

Indeed, this analysis is vital considering the significant impacts the CRC may have on eulachon's habitat. Specifically, when NMFS) listed the Southern Distinct Population Segment of eulachon as threatened under the ESA, dredging was recognized as a major impact to the species; habitat. See Status Review Update for Eulachon in Washington, Oregon, and California, Prepared by the Eulachon Biological Review Team (Jan. 20, 2010) ("Potential dredging impacts on eulachon consist of direct effects of entrainment of adults and eggs and potential for smother of eggs with sediment . . . Indirect effects may consist of alteration of freshwater spawning habitat and estuarine nursery habitat.") (citations omitted) in Biological Opinions Folder. According to NMFS, "[d]redging during eulachon spawning would be particularly detrimental, as eggs associated with benthic substrates are likely to be destroyed."

Id. at 13019. Here, given the size of the pillars being driven and the related inwater work when placing these structures, the effects of the bridge construction are likely very similar to a dredging project. NMFS must carefully consider these impacts in its new Biological Opinion.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011 Page 104

November 1 through February 28. The WDFW published work window for this area is August 1 through March 31. Most projects in the lower Columbia River reviewed by the Oregon office of NMFS use the November 1 through February 28 period as the work window. However, all three agencies may extend or contract those work windows based on project impacts. As an example, please see NMFS BO (#2004/01041) for Columbia Dredging that allows for maintenance dredging in deep water year-round between river mile 4.4 and 106.5, with only sidechannel, shallow-water dredging restricted to the November 1 through February 28 period.

The CRC project has had extensive coordination with ODFW, WDFW, and NMFS (as an example, please note the agency coordination discussion in Appendix G of the CRC BA located at this link: http://columbiarivercrossing.com/FileLibrary/Biological\_Assessment\_Opi nion/CRC\_BA\_24\_AppG.pdf). Coordination with these agencies included discussion of multiple options for reducing effects, including the effects of timing of construction activities relative to fish run timing. By limiting all in-water work to just the November 1 through February 28 period, construction would extend from a 3- or 4-year period to over 7 years. Agency and CRC staff considered that this longer term of disturbance in the river would have caused more harm to natural resources than by conducting the activities in the manner and timing described in the FEIS. In particular, concentrating all work in the November 1 through February 28 standard in-water-work window would likely result in higher impacts to Columbia River chum and eulachon (if present) than under the currently proposed longer work window. The proposed work window decreases the intensity of hydroacoustic impacts on these ESUs while still remaining protective of other migrating fish by avoiding hydroacoustic impacts during the peak migration times of the fish that are considered highly imperiled. The proposed work window would allow no pile driving during those peak periods. While in-water work window options were discussed with the agencies, the BA does not evaluate a range of inNMFS' Biological Opinion Fails to Comply with the Endangered Species Act.

NMFS Has Improperly Constricted the Action Area and Inaccurately Described the Environmental Base Line.

0-002-036

To properly evaluate the effects of an action, NMFS must define the appropriate "action area" and establish the "environmental baseline" to which the project's impacts will be added. 50 C.F.R. § 402.02. NMFS limited the "action area" here to "(1) The area where underwater noise caused by pile driving will exceed background; (2) the lower Columbia River where dissolved and suspended pollutants caused by stormwater runoff from CRC is redistributed to the Pacific Ocean; and (3) the eastern Pacific Ocean where southern resident killer whales overlap with Chinook salmon from the Columbia basin." BiOp at 19.165 This constricted action area fails to satisfy the regulatory requirement that the action area include "all areas" that will be "directly or indirectly" affected by the project. Specifically, NMFS fails to include the significant upland areas that will be impacted by the CRC, and which in turn, will significantly affect the species at issue. NMFS must, given the nature, scope, size and location of this project, define the action area to include the true geographic reach of the project's impacts on the salmon. To accomplish this, the designation of the action areas must begin with an accurate description of the direct and indirect impacts resulting from the CRC. Only through a process of describing an action area that represents the full geographic scope of the impacts of the project on the species at issue will NMFS be able to accurately evaluate the impact this project will have on the species.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Page 105

water work windows, as alternative construction methods are not addressed in ESA consultations.

The DEIS Ecosystems Technical Report states that the project committed to "timing in-water work to occur outside of critical fish migration seasons" (page 1-10), but did not commit to working just in the November 1 through February 28 period. Through the agency coordination process the information on fish migration timing was refined; additional impact avoidance and minimization measures were developed and committed to; and the CRC project, with input from agencies, constructed a hydroacoustic impacts model to quantify potential effects on ESA-listed fish from impact pile driving. As shown in the FEIS, the Ecosystems Technical Report, and other reports and processes such as the BA/BO, it has been documented that impacts to fish have been avoided or are substantially minimized, allowing for work windows that are longer than the standard.

<sup>165</sup> NMFS later describes the "action area" as "the lower Columbia River basin, that portion of the mainstem Columbia River and its tributaries downstream of Bonneville Dam to its Pacific Ocean terminus." NMFS does not explain why the "eastern Pacific Ocean" was dropped from this analysis.

Furthermore, by unlawfully constricting the "action area," NMFS excluded many of the adverse impacts on salmon that must be considered as part of the environmental baseline.

Specifically, NMFS fails to appropriately address the significant impacts the urbanization of the Columbia River watershed, and specifically the area from the Bonneville Dam to the mouth of the river, has had on the species at issue. As discussed below, in order to insure the species' long-term survival and recovery it is critical to preserve the species habitat, yet the Service has not adequately taken these factors into account.

#### NMFS Has Not Meaningfully Analyzed the Effect of the CRC on the species

The CRC is the largest construction project envisioned for the Columbia River in recent memory. Not that one would know that from BiOp. The curt analysis provided by NMFS on a project of this magnitude, a project which in size and scope is unprecedented since the listing of the salmon species in the area, falls well short of the intent and mandates of the ESA and is a disservice to species NMFS is charged with protecting.

Every BiOp must include a "detailed discussion of the effects of the action on listed species." 50 C.F.R. § 402.14(h). These effects must include both the direct effects, and the indirect effects "caused by the proposed action." *Id.* § 402.02. These impacts must then be added to the cumulative effects of other projects in order to ultimately consider whether this project may jeopardize the species. Here, NMFS has not properly analyzed any of these effects.

# a. NMFS Has Failed to Address the Direct and Indirect Impacts the Crossing Will Have on the Species

To begin with, the he effects of an action that must be considered include the "direct and indirect effects... together with the effects of other activities that are interrelated or

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10.

10/24/2011

interdependent with that action, that will be added to the environmental baseline." Id. (emphasis added). Here, NMFS admits that it has failed to undertake the appropriate analysis, stating "[t]he present level of planning for these actions is not sufficient to support a complete analysis of effects that are reasonably certain to occur on ESA-listed species or their designated critical habitats." BiOp at 19. NMFS' failure to address the effects is without question a fatal flaw that must be remedied before the action is authorized.

Moreover, NMFS' analysis of the direct and indirect impacts the CRC will have on the species addressed is flawed. For example, NMFS in its cursory analysis of the impacts of underwater noise during the construction of the crossing fails to acknowledge the true extent of the potential harm to salmonids. NMFS states "Modeling of the population-level effects pile driving, the primary source of impacts from CRC, shows that the magnitude and temporary duration of those effects will not increase the risk of extinction faced by these species." BiOp at 73.166 This conclusion is dubious because NMFS never fully addresses the impact of the activities authorized here. Specifically, NMFS focuses mainly on the mortality and injury that will from the action, but fails to address the impact to the species of the sub-leathal effects. According to NMFS, all fish will "may experience a temporary threshold shift in hearing due to a temporary fatiguing of the auditory system that can reduce the survival, growth, and reproduction of the affected fish by increasing the risk of predation and reducing foraging or spawning success" at sound levels equal or greater than 150 dB re: 1 µPa<sup>2</sup> BiOp at 62-63. NMFS further states that some activities will cause this level of underwater noise up to twelve miles away from the construction site. Id. at 58, Table 24. And, despite the clear limitations on in-water work established to protect salmon species—limitations not discussed in the BiOp—

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>166</sup> NMFS' conclusion is suspect as it specifically admits previously that "this model was not able to assign those mortalities to individual populations." BiOp at 72.

such activities are allowed to occur year round for up to four years. *Id.* at 78. NMFS fails to explain how these known impacts that will affect all fish within the in-water action area will affect the populations.

Next, NMFS erroneously relies on unspecified and unproven stormwater best management practices (BMPs) to conclude that the CRC is unlike to appreciably reduce the likelihood of survival and recovery of listed species. BiOp at 73. In reality, Oregon and Washington's experience with Industrial General Stormwater Permits and Municipal Separate Storm Sewer System demonstrate stormwater discharges often fail to comply with established permit limits and therefore such permits regularly fail to protect water quality. While the goal of improving stormwater management over existing conditions is necessary, NMFS cannot rely on alleged or anticipated improvements in water quality without quantifying, or at a minimum, estimating the amount of pollution and quantity of annual stormwater discharges.

Furthermore, NMFS fails to meaningfully discuss any impacts, other than stormwater discharge, from the ongoing operation of the crossing. Specifically, NMFS fails to meaningfully address the impact the physical structures both during construction and once built will have on the river and its species. For example, the increased shade areas over the construction period and caused by the bridge itself will significantly alter the habitat it the area. These impact are given little or no consideration in the BiOp. Moreover, the BiOp does not address any noise issues related to the operation of the crossing. It is certainly conceivable that underwater noise created by the bridge will have onging impacts to the nearby habitat quality. In order to give "the benefit of the doubt to the species" required by the ESA, H.R. Conf. Rep. No. 697, 96th Cong., 2d Sess. 12 (1979), NMFS must address all known and potential impacts to the species. Its failure to do so here renders the BiOp arbitrary and capricious.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

## b. NMFS' Cumulative Effects Analysis Does Not Adequately Address the Many Impacts on the species

0-002-036

NMFS' cumulative impacts analysis is deficient as it wholly fails to address the effects of "future State or private activities, not involving Federal activities, that are reasonably certain to occur within the action area." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02. To analyze these impacts correctly, NMFS must describe all relevant future activities and assess how those activities would impact the species. *Id.* § 402.14(g)(4); *Greenpeace v. NMFS*, 80 F. Supp. 2d 1137, 1149 (W.D.Wash. 2000) (holding that mere listing of future activities without any explanation or analysis of how those activities may affect the listed species was not sufficient to consider cumulative effects). As a threshold matter, as noted earlier, NMFS' unlawful constriction of the "action area" significantly contributes to this flaw. By limiting the action area to only the in-water portion of the action area, NMFS has ignored upland actions that will occur in the immediate vicinity of the project that may have a cumulative effect on species impacted by the CRC. Indeed, although NMFS notes the likely population growth in the area and identifies some of the potential resulting consequences, NMFS fails to meaningfully address the impact to the area and the species.

### The NMFS' Incidental Take Statement also Does Not Comply with the Endangered Species Act

As noted, if, at the conclusion of the consultation, the Service concludes that the action will not jeopardize the listed species, the Service must determine whether the action will result in

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

the "incidental take" of individuals of the species and what level of such take" will occur.167

Based on this analysis, the Service provides the agency with an "Incidental Take Statement"

("ITS"). 16 U.S.C. § 1536(b)(4); 50 C.F.R § 402.14(i). The ITS provides an exception to the prohibition against take established in Section 9 of the Act by authorizing the "incidental take" of a specific number of individuals of a listed species, where the take "result(s) from, but [is] not the purpose of, carrying out an otherwise lawful activity." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02; see also 16 U.S.C. § 1536(b)(4). An ITS must state the impact that the take will have on the species, identify the "reasonable and prudent measures" ("RPMs") considered necessary to minimize the expected impact, and establish "terms and conditions" necessary for implementation of the RPMs. 16

U.S.C. § 1536(b)(4); 50 C.F.R. § 402.14(i).

Here, the NMFS made two significant flaws in its ITS analysis. First, if NMFS had appropriately assessed the true impacts of this development on the species, it would have reached the singular conclusion that the development would result in the take of a significant number of species. However, as detailed above, the NMFS has failed at each step of the analysis and thus could not have accurately described the true amount of take that will result from this project.

Second, even had the agency properly evaluated the impacts, the ESA requires that NMFS specify the level of take that will occur. 50 C.F.R. § 402.14(i). An ITS must express the amount or extent of take in some form, either as a numeric value or as a surrogate ecological condition that has some connection to the taking of the species. *Arizona Cattle Growers' Ass'n v. U.S. Fish and Wildlife*, 273 F.3d 1229, 1250-51 (9th Cir. 2001). "Incidental Take Statements set forth a 'trigger' that, when reached, results in an unacceptable level of incidental take,

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>quot;Take" is defined to include engaging in or attempting to engage in conduct that will "harass, harm, pursue, hunt, shoot, wound, kill, trap, capture, or collect" an individual of a listed species. 16 U.S.C. § 1532(19).

invalidating the safe harbor provision, and requiring the parties to reinitiate consultation." *Id.* at 1249. Rather than comply with this requirement, with regard to take associated with underwater noise, NMFS failed to provide a cap for the amount of take that will occur. *See* BiOp at 77. To the extent NMFS attempted to set a take limit by describing the areas in which take will occur, this fails to comply the ESA as NMFS has simply restated the predicted impacts of the project, without establishing when an unacceptable level of take is reached. *See Or. Natural Res. Council v. Allen*, 476 F.3d 1031, 1039 (9th Cir. 2007) ("The Incidental Take Statement and BiOp are rendered tautological, they both define and limit the level of take using the parameters of the project."). In short, without actually evaluating the level of this take, the NMFS has violated its obligation to insure that if the authorized level of take is exceeded, consultation will be reinitiated in order to protect against jeopardy.

THE FEIS'S EVALUATION OF IMPACTS ON AQUATIC SPECIES VIOALTES NEPA AND THE ESA

The FEIS is so inadequate as to preclude meaningful analysis of salmon and steelhead issues.

The FEIS does not contain a valid and complete analysis of cumulative impacts to salmon and steelhead.

The FEIS is a NEPA document, and NEPA documents must "provide full and fair discussion of significant environmental impacts." 40 C.F.R. §1502.1. Accordingly, FHWA and FTA must take a "hard look" at the significant environmental consequences of the CRC Project. Kern v. U.S. B.L.M., 284 F.3d 1062, 1066 (9th Cir. 2002). "A 'hard look' does not dictate a soft touch or brush-off of negative effects." Native Ecosystems Council v. USFS, 428 F.3d 1233, 1241 (9th Cir. 2005). Rather, agencies must "consider every significant aspect of the environmental impact of a proposed action," Ore. Natural Desert Ass'n v. BLM, 625 F.3d 1092,

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

1100 (9th Cir. 2010), which includes the cumulative impacts of a proposed action. See 40 C.F.R. §1508.25(c)(3).

A "cumulative impact" is "the impact on the environment which results from the incremental impact of the action when added to other past, present, and reasonably foreseeable future actions regardless of what agency (Federal or non-Federal) or person undertakes such other actions. Cumulative impacts can result from individually minor but collectively significant actions taking place over a period of time. 40 C.F.R. §1508.7. A proper consideration of the cumulative impacts of a project requires "some quantified or detailed information; ... [g]eneral statements about possible effects and some risk do not constitute a hard look absent a justification regarding why more definitive information could not be provided." *Ocean Advocates v. U.S. Army Corps*, 361 F.3d 1108, 1128 (9th Cir. 2004)(amended opinion, 402 F.3d at 868).

A cumulative impacts analysis "must be more than perfunctory; it must provide a useful analysis of the cumulative impacts of past, present, and future projects," *Kern v. U.S. Bureau of Land Mgmt.*, 284 F.3d 1062, 1075 (9th Cir. 2002), and explain "how [] individual impacts might combine or synergistically interact with each other to affect the [] environment." *Klamath-Siskiyou Wildlands Ctr. v. BLM*, 387 F.3d 989, 997 (9th Cir. 2004). An agency can address impacts from past actions by providing specific information regarding the aggregate effects of those past actions, but the agency must still address whether and how those past aggregate impacts and the impacts of the agency's current proposal and likely future actions will have cumulative impacts on the environment. *See, e.g., League of Wilderness Defenders v. Allen* 615 F.3d 1122, 1136 (9th Cir. 2010).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Although a proposed action's impact may be minor, combined actions over time may be significant. 40 C.F.R. § 1508.7. Analysis must address combined or synergistic effects in addition to isolated effects. *See Klamath-Siskiyou Wildlands Ctr. v. BLM*, 387 F.3d 989, 997 (9th Cir. 2004). Analysis must be based on quantified or detailed information rather than vague or general statements about possible effects. *Ocean v. U.S. Army Corps*, 361 F.3d 1108, 1128 (9th Cir. 2004) (amended opinion, 402 F.3d at 868). Detailed discussion of such information ensures that the twin aims of NEPA are fulfilled, which are: (1) informed agency decision-making and (2) providing the public with useful information so as to allow public participation in the decision-making process and implementation of that decision. *Oregon Natural Dessert Ass'n v. BLM*, 625 F.3d 1092, 1099 (9th Cir. 2010). NEPA's "chief tool" to accomplish this is the EIS, id. at 11, which serves "to obviate the need for speculation," *Ocean Advocates v. U.S. Army Corps of Engineers*, 402 F.3d 846, 870 (9th Cir. 2005).

The Ninth Circuit has underscored the importance of cumulative impacts analysis. See Kern, 284 F.3d at 1076 (EAs require "adequate consideration of cumulative effects" and must be addressed "fully"). This is particularly true in an EIS, which "more thoroughly than an EA, [explores] the environmental consequences of a proposed action whenever 'substantial questions are raised as to whether a project may cause significant [environmental] degradation." Blue Mountains Biodiversity Project v. Blackwood, 161 F.3d 1208, 1216 (9th Cir. 1998) (quoting Idaho Sporting Congress v. Thomas, 137 F.3d 1146, 1149 (9th Cir. 1998)).

The CRC Project FEIS acknowledges that a valid cumulative effects analysis must include an analysis of the incremental impacts of the proposed action together with the effects of other actions. Cumulative Effects Technical Report for the Final Environmental Impact

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Statement at 1-11, citing 40 C.F.R. §1508.7. The FEIS then fails to properly analyze the past, present and future actions in the Columbia River Basin that will cumulatively add to the adverse impacts to salmon and steelhead. It is not enough to say that the CRC Project alone has a small effect on these species when the entire purpose of a cumulative impacts analysis is to take a hard look at all the *other* factors that influence ecosystem health. The FEIS fails to adequately disclose, explore or analyze any of these cumulative impacts on salmon and steelhead and is therefore in violation of NEPA.

The FEIS's cumulative impacts analysis is deficient in relation to salmon and steelhead in three major respects. First, it attempts improperly to tier with non-NEPA documents. Second, it fails to consider the effects of the CRC Project itself to salmon and steelhead beyond ESA-listed salmon and steelhead. Third, it fails to discuss the impacts of past authorized take of salmon and steelhead in any detail.

The FEIS's cumulative effects analysis impermissibly tiers to the Biological Assessment and Biological Opinion.

The CRC Project Biological Opinion's cumulative impact analysis is guided by the ESA rather than NEPA, which requires a significantly different and considerably narrower cumulative impact analysis. The ESA requires NMFS to only consider future non-federal activities that are reasonably certain to occur within an action area (see 50 C.F.R. § 402.02 (definition of cumulative effects)), whereas NEPA requires FHWA and FTA to consider all past, present, and foreseeable future actions, regardless of who performs the action, that combine with the proposed action to cause an incremental environmental impact (see 40 C.F.R. § 1508.7). 168 See

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>168</sup> NMFS itself recently recognized that an ESA cumulative impact analysis is "narrower than the NEPA definition of cumulative impacts." 73 Fed. Reg. 47869 (2008). Moreover, according to the Interior Solicitor, a cumulative impact analysis under the ESA may not consider certain

Portland Audubon Society v. Lujan. 795 F.Supp. 1489, 1509 (D.Or. 1992) (rejecting agency's request for the court to "accept that its consultation with the United State Fish and Wildlife Service under the Endangered Species Act constitutes a substitute for compliance with NEPA."); Makua v. Rumsfeld, 163 F.Supp. 2d 1202, 1218 (D.Ha. 2001) (highlighting lower standard applied under NEPA to determine whether an action will have the potential to cause impacts short of extinction and under ESA to determine whether an action will jeopardize). See also Oregon Environmental Council v. Kunzman, 714 F.2d 901 (9th Cir. 1983) ("[o]ne agency cannot rely on another's examination of environmental effects under NEPA"). Additionally, unlike a NEPA document, a BiOp is not subject to public comment and scrutiny by non-federal scientists.

The FEIS's Ecosystems section (section 3.16) refers the reader to Appendix K of the Biological Assessment for a "detailed description of estimated impacts to each run" of ESA-listed salmon and steelhead. *Id.* 3-393. Insofar as the FEIS fails to include its own detailed description of estimated impacts to salmon and steelhead, it cannot "fier" to the BA, which is not a NEPA document and is not even incorporated into the FEIS. *See League of Wilderness Defenders-Blue Mountains Biodiversity*, 549 F.3d 1211, 1219 (9th Cir. 2008) (remanding so the USFS can reissue its NEPA documentation to include the omitted, but clearly relevant, information); *Muckleshoot Indian Tribe*, 177 F.3d at 810 (noting that the 9th Circuit "[h]as

future actions which might be likely to jeopardize a listed species, whereas a cumulative impact analysis under NEPA must consider these projects. Solicitor's Opinion M-36938, Cumulative Impacts under Section 7 of the Endangered Species Act, 88 Interior Dec. 903, 905 (1981). Additionally, the Solicitor determined, unlike under NEPA, the effects of possible future federal actions should not be considered as "cumulative effects" in determining ESA compliance because "all other future federal actions will themselves" be allowed to proceed only if they are later found to comply with ESA. 88 Interior Dec. at 905-07. Further, the preamble to the consultation rules acknowledged that NEPA "warrants] a more expanded review of cumulative effects" and that cumulative effects under the ESA are limited. 51 Fed. Reg. 19933 (June 3, 1986).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

previously interpreted the regulations to allow tiering only to another environmental impact statement."); *Or. Natural Res. Council v. U.S. BLM*, 470 F.3d 818, 823 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 2006) (holding similarly proposed tiering impermissible because "the Watershed Analysis is not a NEPA document.").

Similarly, the FEIS attempts to tier to the Biological Opinion itself. *See* FEIS Cumulative Effects section 3.19, at 3-455. The Biological Opinion is not a NEPA document, either, and tiering to it is disallowed as well.

The FEIS's cumulative impacts analysis does not consider the impacts of the CRC Project to salmon and steelhead.

In terms of cumulative impacts, the FEIS's fundamental error is its failure to even consider, much less analyze, the cumulative impacts of the CRC Project along with the existing and likely future impacts of other activities in the Columbia River Basin. These ignored activities include other in-water projects and projects conducted out of the water which affect the watershed by increasing erosion, pollution runoff, or habitat destruction. The missing cumulative impacts analysis should have included both a more specific analysis of the cumulative impacts of these activities on salmon, steelhead, and other species, and a more general analysis of the cumulative impacts of the CRC Project itself and these other activities on resources such as wildlife and aquatic resources. The error here is quite similar to that identified in *Te-Moak Tribe of Western Shoshone v. U.S. Dept. of the Interior*, 608 F.3d 592, 603 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 2010), which invalidated an EA in which the cumulative impacts analysis focused primarily on the impacts of the proposal at issue and included only conclusory assertions of no cumulative impacts.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

An interested reader might reasonably look for the FEIS's salmon and steelhead cumulative impacts analysis in the section titled "Cumulative Effects" (FEIS section 3.19). However, that reader would be disappointed because the Cumulative Effects section's "Ecosystems" subsection (FEIS subsection 3.19.18) is only four pages long. *Id*, 3-452 - 3-456. And, other than a discussion of the Biological Opinion's "to jeopardy" and "no adverse modification" conclusions, only *two sentences* out of those four pages are dedicated to considering the impacts of the CRC Project itself to ecosystems. Those two sentences are as follows:

Although the direct effects of the [CRC Project] would include disturbances to native vegetation, trees, and wetland buffers, the most significant ecosystems effects of the [CRC Project] are changes to aquatic habitat. The [CRC Project] would significantly improve runoff water quality as a result of improved stormwater management, although its in-water bridge piers would have adverse effects on protected fish species in the Columbia River similar to the effects of the existing 1-5 bridge piers.

Id. at 3-454. So, the analysis of cumulative impacts to ecosystems in the Cumulative Effects section is limited to an acknowledgment that the CRC Project will "disturb" native vegetation, trees, and wetlands, and that the aquatic habitat will be "affected," Specifically, the aquatic habitat will be affected by "improved" runoff water quality and by "adverse effects" from bridge piers. Id. That is all the information given on the effects of the CRC Project to ecosystems, including salmon and steelhead, in the Cumulative Effects section of the FEIS. This "analysis" does not satisfy NEPA.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The observant interested reader, however, will not be dismayed by the lack of information in the Cumulative Effects section itself. That reader will have noticed that the introduction to the Cumulative Effects section refers to that section's technical report, stating that "[t]he information in [the Cumulative Effects section] is based on more detailed information in the CRC Cumulative Effects Technical Report." Id. at 3-429. Accordingly, the reader will make his way to the Cumulative Effects Technical Report to satisfy his curiosity regarding the CRC Project's cumulative impacts to salmon and steelhead. Unfortunately, however, the reader will not find "more detailed information" regarding cumulative effects to ecosystems in the Cumulative Effects Technical Report. Rather, he will find even less information on ecosystems than was included in the Cumulative Effects section itself.

In the Cumulative Effects Technical Report, the impacts of the CRC Project to ecosystems are addressed in a mere *two paragraphs*. Those two paragraphs, in their entirety, are as follows:

Although the effects of [the CRC Project] would include disturbance to native vegetation and trees and wetland buffers, the most significant ecosystems effects of the [CRC Project] are beneficial changes to aquatic habitat. The [CRC Project] would significantly improve water quality in area waterways as a result of improved stormwater management, although its in-water bridge piers would have adverse effects on protected fish species in the Columbia River similar to the effects of the existing 1-5 bridge piers.

The [CRC Project] would also remove the peregrine falcon habitat in the steel structure of the existing I-5 bridges. Whether these effects are temporary, with peregrine falcons reestablishing themselves on new bridge structures, or permanent, long-term adverse effects on the overall viability of the species are not anticipated.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Id, 3-1 to 3-2. Notably, the first paragraph is almost identical to the cumulative impacts treatment in the main Cumulative Effects section. The only real difference between the technical report language and the language in the main Cumulative Effects section is the addition of the second paragraph addressing peregrine falcons in two sentences. With analysis like this in the "more detailed" technical report, the reader wonders if he miscomprehends the meaning of the word "technical." This is not a detailed or quantitative discussion as required by NEPA. See Ocean v. U.S. Army Corps, 361 F.3d at 1128. NEPA requires more specificity than this. See Kern, 284 F.3d at 1076.

Having read the entire Cumulative Effects section and the entire Cumulative Effects

Technical Report, and being left with no real analysis of the impacts of the CRC Project on
salmon and steelhead, our hypothetical interested reader would likely be showing signs of wear.

However, he might still take a hopeful glance at the Ecosystems section of the FEIS (FEIS section 3.16). Regrettably, however, the Ecosystems section is also extremely vague and does not, even once, use the word "cumulative."

What about the Ecosystems Technical Report, though? After all, the Ecosystems section says "[t]he information presented in this section is based on the CRC Ecosystems Technical Report." Id. at 3-371. Once again, however, the interested reader will be foiled. The Ecosystems Technical Report does not analyze any cumulative effects from the CRC Project. Id at 2-6. Instead, the Ecosystems Technical Report refers the interested reader to the Cumulative Effects Technical Report for an analysis of cumulative effects from the CRC Project, stating that "[p]otential cumulative effects from [the CRC Project] are evaluated in the Cumulative Effects

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Technical Report. Please refer to [the Cumulative Effects Technical Report] for an evaluation of possible cumulative effects." *Id.* Alas, as already discussed, the Cumulative Effects Technical Report contains only two paragraphs relevant to the cumulative impacts of the CRC Project on ecosystems, including salmon and steelhead.

In conclusion, the FEIS offers a cursory and wholly inadequate treatment of cumulative impacts from the CRC Project to salmon and steelhead and therefore violates NEPA.

The FEIS's cumulative impacts analysis does not consider the impacts of numerous past and ongoing activities to salmon and steelhead.

The Cumulative Effects section of the FEIS (FEIS section 3.19) does not address past or present projects other than the CRC Project that affect salmon and steelhead. Rather than engaging in detailed analysis, the Cumulative Effects ecosystems section (FEIS subsection 3.19.18) reads like a general encyclopia article on ESA-listed pacific salmon. Rather than discussing any specific projects that adversely affect salmon and steelhead, the section offers an extremely generalized review of ESA-listed species and how climate change is likely to affect those species in the future. The section does cite a 2010 status review of ESA-listed salmon and steelhead, but offers no details and no specificity. Futhermore, even though NEPA environmental analysis is not limited to effects on ESA-listed species, there is no mention whatsoever of salmon and steelhead ESUs that are not listed under the ESA (including the Okanogan River and Lake Wenatchee sockeye salmon ESUs; the middle Columbia River spring-run and upper Columbia River summer/fall-run, and Deschutes River summer/fall-run chinook ESUs; the Southwest Washington steelhead ESU; and the pink salmon ESUs).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The Cumulative Effects Technical Report is no better. After its perfunctory treatment of the effects of the CRC Project itself on ecosystems, the Cumulative Effects Technical Report goes on, in only four paragraphs, to describe the "Effects from Other Actions (Past, Present, Future)" that also play into the cumulative impacts analysis. *Id.* at 3-2. Almost needless to say, those four paragraphs do not describe *any* other projects that affect salmon and steelhead. Rather, the section generally emphasizes that protected fish species' true concern should not be the CRC Project, but instead climate change, hydropower dams, hatcheries, and fisherman. Such cursory "analysis" fails to meet the requirement for high quality scientific analysis as required by 40 C.F.R. §§ 1502.24 and 1500.1(b).

Similarly, discussion of mitigation cannot be substituted for analysis of impacts. See Te-Moak Tribe, 608 F.3d at 604-05 (BLM's cumulative impacts analysis in Environmental

Assessment ("EA") inadequate). In Te-Moak Tribe, the EA concluded that no cumulative effects would occur because all effects from mining exploration would be "avoided or mitigated." Id. at 604. Such vague discussion of cumulative impacts is inadequate. Id. FHWA and FTA make the same mistake when concluding that impacts are "small" or will be avoided. See, e.g., Cumulative Impacts Technical Report at 3-2. The FEIS goes even further and passes responsibility for the salmon and steelhead to the Basinwide Salmon Recovery Strategy, notably not a NEPA document and out of the control of the CRC. Id.

The FEIS is actually open about its failure to consider and analyze projects other than the CRC Project. For example, the Cumulative Effects section of the FEIS states that "[w]hile not

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

explicitly identified and analyzed, ongoing and future federal projects such as the Federal Columbia River Power System and salmon recovery efforts were taken into account during the project development and ESA analysis." Cumulative Effects, 3-455. There is an irony here, however, because the Cumulative Effects section goes on to say that, in the future, agencies will be required to analyze the CRC Project as part of their Biological Assessments and Biological Opinions: "future federal actions must comply with Section 7(a)(2) of the ESA, requiring federal action agencies to ensure that their actions do not result in jeopardy or adverse modification of critical habitat, and Section 9 of the ESA criminally and civilly prohibits any person to take a listed species or critical habitat in the future. When future federal actions occur, the CRC project would be analyzed as an existing condition, if the CRC project is in construction or has been completed." Id. (italies added; internal quotation marks omitted). Because NEPA cumulative impacts analysis is much broader than ESA cumulative impacts analysis, this statement is an admission that individual projects, such as the CRC Project, must be "analyzed as [] existing condition[s]" in the cumulative impacts section of an EIS. The irony is that FHWA and FTA have completely failed to undertake any such analysis of their own.

In sum, the FEIS hardly touches on the combined cumulative impacts and briskly brushes off all negative effects. NEPA's "hardlook" requires more from FHWA and FTA. *Native Ecosystems*, 428 F.3d at 1241.

FHWA and FTA have failed to ensure their actions will not violate section 7(a)(2) of the Endangered Species Act.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The ESA represents "an explicit congressional decision to require agencies to afford first priority to the declared national policy of saving endangered species." Tennessee Valley Authority v. Hill, 437 U.S. 153, 185 (1978). Section 7 of the statute requires that every federal agency "shall, in consultation with and with the assistance of the Secretary, insure that any action authorized, funded, or carried out by such agency . . . is not likely to jeopardize the continued existence of any endangered species or threatened species or result in the destruction or adverse modification of [critical] habitat of such species...." 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2). This provision gives rise to both substantive and procedural obligations. A federal agency proposing to take or authorize an action that may affect listed species or designated critical habitat must, in cases involving Pacific salmonids, consult with NMFS pursuant to the procedures set forth in section 7. This culminates in NMFS issuing a Biological Opinion that provides advice as to whether the proposed agency action is likely to jeopardize listed species or adversely modify critical habitat. Substantively, federal action agencies have a free-standing obligation to ensure that their actions do not run counter to section 7's prohibitions; an agency cannot "abrogate its responsibility to ensure that its actions will not jeopardize a listed species; its decision to rely on a [ ] biological opinion must not have been arbitrary or capricious. Resources Limited v. Robertson, 35 F.3d 1300, 1304 (9th Cir. 1993) (internal citations omitted). Both NMFS and action agencies must use "the best scientific and commercial data available" in complying with section 7. 16 U.S.C. § 1536(a)(2).

On February 23, 2004, NMFS issued a Biological Opinion that examined "all basins in Oregon with anadromous fish use...or designated critical habitat." Biological Opinion on EPA's Proposed Approval of Revised Oregon Water Quality Standards at 6. In that Biological Opinion,

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

NMFS determined the degraded status of listed salmon and steelhead habitat throughout the state "is such that there must be a significant improvements [sic] in the environmental conditions [these fish] experience," and declared that "[a]ny further degradation of these conditions would significantly reduce the likelihood of survival and recovery of these species." *Id.* at 24. NMFS regulations define "jeopardize the continued existence of" as engaging in an action that "reduce[s] appreciably the likelihood of both the survival and recovery of the species in the wild...." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02. Regulations define "destruction or adverse modification" of critical habitat in a similar manner. *See id.* 

FWHA, FTA, and NMFS have failed to ensure that the CRC Project is not likely to jeopardize salmon and steelhead ESUs listed as threatened under the Endangered Species Act, 16 U.S.C. §1531 et seq. (ESA), or destroy or adversely modify these species' designated critical habitat. Without any means of accurately determining the current status of these fish and their habitat, keeping track of authorized mortality and injury to these populations, and assessing implementation of measures determined by NMFS as necessary to comply with section 7 of the ESA, allowing additional adverse impacts to these species and their critical habitat is unlawful.

The CRC Project is merely one of a long litany of projects carried out or approved by federal agencies with similar, or in some cases more extensive, adverse impacts on these highly imperiled fish. For example, in 2008 NMFS determined that two of the listed evolutionarily significant units (ESUs) affected by the CRC Project face jeopardy to their continued existence and destruction or adverse modification to their critical habitat unless the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (Corps) and others implement a long list of measures to improve survival of these fish and restore their habitat. Nevertheless, NMFS lacks any sort of mechanism to keep track of accumulated adverse impacts to listed salmonids and their habitat, including death and injury to

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

these fish expressly authorized by NMFS. NMFS also appears to have no system for assessing whether the measures identified as necessary to avoid jeopardy and adverse modification of the ESUs' critical habitat are actually being implemented or are effective. Thus even the "small" impacts of the CRC Project could, to use a familiar analogy, potentially be the straw that breaks the camel's back for Columbia River Basin salmon and steelhead near extinction.

Section 7 does not prohibit all negative impacts on listed salmon and steelhead or their critical habitat; rather, it only prohibits agency actions that have the effect of jeopardizing an *entire* listed ESU or adversely modifying the conservation value of an *entire* critical habitat designation. See Consultation Handbook at 4-36 and 4-39. <sup>169</sup> A Department of Interior Solicitor's opinion, included as an appendix to the Handbook, explained the implications of these broadly focused prohibitions as follows:

[A] project passing muster under section 7 is in effect allocated the right to consume (and is presumed to utilize) a certain portion of the remaining natural resources of the area. It is this "cushion" of remaining natural resources which is available for allocation to projects until the utilization is such that any future use may be likely to jeopardize a listed species or adversely modify or destroy its critical habitat. At this point, any additional federal activity in the area requiring further consumption of resources would be precluded under section 7.

Cumulative Effects to be Considered Under Section 7 of the Endangered Species Act, August 27, 1981 at 6 (this opinion is SO-3 in Appendix D of the Handbook). This "straw that breaks the camel's back" approach to assessing jeopardy and adverse modification of critical habitat obviously makes it crucial for federal agencies and NMFS to keep careful track of the "cushion" of remaining resources available for allocating to actions that adversely affect ESUs and their critical habitat.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>160</sup> The Consultation Handbook was jointly published by FWS and NMFS to provide greater detail on the substantive and procedural requirements of section 7; it is available at http://www.fws.gov/endangered/esa-library/index.html#consultations\_policy.

Through the section 7 process, NMFS may also authorize federal actions to cause "incidental take" of protected ESUs, which but for such authorization would generally be illegal under section 9's prohibition against take. See 16 U.S.C. § 1538(a)(1)(A). "Incidental" take refers to death or injury to listed species "that result from, but are not the purpose of, an otherwise lawful activity." *Id.* NMFS may issue an "incidental take statement" (ITS) as part of a biological opinion; an ITS authorizes incidental take resulting from an agency action so long the level of take does not otherwise violate section 7(a)(2) and the federal agency implements "reasonable and prudent measures" to minimize incidental take. *See* 16 U.S.C. § 1536(b)(4). Congress intended NMFS to specify numeric estimates of incidental take in an ITS if such an estimate can be "practically obtained," though the Service may employ a "surrogate" for estimating incidental take provided "these conditions are linked to the take of the protected species." *Arizona Cattle Growers Ass'n v. U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service*, 273 F.3d 1229, 1250 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 2001).

Taken together, the provisions of section 7 and its implementing documents require NMFS to determine the current status of a species and its critical habitat – as affected by all previously authorized federal actions, all past and present non-federal activities, and future non-federal actions "reasonably certain" to occur – in assessing whether a proposed federal action is likely to jeopardize listed ESUs or destroy or adversely modify critical habitat. This analysis of the current status of the species also must consider all past "incidental take" authorized by the Service. Only if a proposed action that will have adverse effects on listed ESUs and critical habitat will not tip the species into jeopardy or adversely modify its critical habitat may the action proceed. NMFS, FHWA, and FTA have failed to undertake any of this analysis.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

To illustrate what might be a possible potential starting point for NMFS' analysis of past incidental take, please refer to Appendices A, A1, B, B1, and B2 in ESA Exhibits Folder. For a compilation of all biological opinions issued by NMFS since January 1, 2005, in relation to salmon and steelhead ESUs affected by the CRC Project, see the attached folder entitled "Biological Opinions.2005-01-01 to 2011-01-19." Many, if not all, of these biological opinions should have been considered in some detail and in some meaningful way, by NMFS in issuing the Biological Opinion and by FHWA and FTA in the FEIS.

## The Biological Opinion issued by NMFS is inadequate and does not ensure compliance with the Endangered Species Act.

Section 7 regulations set forth the procedure for NMFS to assess whether a proposed action is likely to tip an ESU into jeopardy or adversely modify designated critical habitat.

NMFS must first evaluate the "current status of the species or critical habitat," 50 C.F.R. \$402.14(g)(2), which the Handbook describes as "the effects of all past human and natural activities or events that have led to the current status of the species" or critical habitat. Handbook at 4-19. Next, NMFS must evaluate "the effects of the action and cumulative effects on the listed species or critical habitat." 50 C.F.R. \$402.14(g)(3). The regulations define "effects of the action" to include direct and indirect effects of the action that will be added to the "environmental baseline." 50 C.F.R. \$402.02. The "environmental baseline" includes "the past and present impacts of all Federal, State, or private actions and other human activities in the action area," *Id.*, which the Handbook characterizes as a "snapshot" of a species' health at a specified point in time. Handbook at 4-22. The "action area" means "all areas to be affected directly or indirectly by the federal action and not merely the immediate area involved in the

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

action." 50 C.F.R. § 402.02. Finally, "cumulative effects" include the effects of future non-Federal activities reasonably certain to occur in the action area. *See id.* 

If NMFS determines that a proposed federal action is likely to cause jeopardy to a listed ESU or adversely modify designated critical habitat, it must suggest "reasonable and prudent alternatives," if any, which would allow the federal agency to accomplish the goal of its proposed action to the degree possible within its authority without running afoul of section 7(a)(2). 16 U.S.C. §1536(b)(3)(A).

NMFS' CRC Project Biological Opinion is inadequate because it has a flawed assessment of the statuses of the salmon and steelhead ESUs and the Incidental Take Statement is unlawful.

The Biological Opinion's evaluation of the statuses of listed salmon and steelhead and their critical habitat is inadequate.

The Biological Opinion does not consider the best available science.

Section 7(a)(2) of the ESA, 16 U.S.C. §1536(a)(2), requires federal agencies to ensure that their actions are not likely to jeopardize the continued existence of listed species or destroy or adversely modify these species' designated critical habitat. The section 7 consultation process assists federal agencies in complying with this mandate. In fulfilling both their substantive and procedural mandates under this section, the ESA requires federal agencies to use "the best scientific and commercial data available." *Id*.

Courts interpret this "best science" mandate to require that federal agencies consider all available information relevant to complying with section 7. In *Conner v. Burford*, 848 F.2d 1441, 1454 (9<sup>th</sup> Cir. 1988), the Ninth Circuit emphasized that agencies "cannot ignore available biological information or fail to develop projections of [actions affecting listed species] which may indicate potential conflicts between development and the preservation of protected species."

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

See also Kandra v. U.S., 145 F. Supp 2d 1192, 1208 (D. Ore. 2001) ("The Ninth Circuit has interpreted this provision to mean an agency cannot ignore available biological information."); Southwest Center for Biological Diversity v. Babbitt, 215 F.3d 58, 60 (D.C. Cir. 2000) (the best science requirement "prohibits the Secretary from disregarding available scientific evidence that is in some way better than the evidence he relies on."). The Biological Opinion does not satisfy this "best science" requirement.

The Biological Opinion does not consider the 2010 Status review update for Pacific salmon and steelhead listed under the ESA.

On December 10, 2010, NMFS released the Status review update for Pacific salmon and steelhead listed under the Endangered Species Act. This document updated the last formal status update, issued in 2005. This document, although available before the Biological Opinion was issued in early 2011, was not considered or cited in the Biological Opinion. As NMFS issued both the status update and the Biological Opinion, it was aware of the development of both documents and surely would have considered the status update to be some of "the best available science." NMFS therefore easily could have included a discussion of the status update in the Biological Opinion. Its failure to do so renders inadequate the Biological Opinion's evaluation of the statuses of listed salmon and steelhead and their critical habitat. See also Appendix A and Appendix B.

The Biological Opinion does not consider additive adverse impacts from priorissued Incidental Take Statements.

When formulating a biological opinion NMFS has an obligation to evaluate both the "current status of the listed species or critical habitat," as well as the "effects of the action." 50 C.F.R. §402.14(g)(2) and (3). The regulations further define the latter to include a "snapshot" of the species' and critical habitat's health in light of all actions that have previously taken place in

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

the action area. See supra at 3-4. The court carefully examined these requirements in Fund for Animals v. Babbit, 130 F.Supp 2d 121 (D.D.C. 2001). Pointing to other federal actions also affecting endangered desert pronghorn which the challenged biological opinion did not consider, the court found that the Biological Opinion had improperly looked at the proposed action's impact on pronghorn "in isolation" from other impacts on the species, and held that FWS had acted unlawful by failing to "analyze the effects of the action in conjunction with the effects of other agencies' actions on the pronghorn." Id. at 121, 128. The court also determined that FWS had too narrowly defined the "action area" of the project under consideration in order to "avoid taking into account the impacts of other federal activities on the pronghorn." Id. at 129.

Finally, the Fund for Animals court noted that FWS had failed to keep track of all incidental take of pronghorn. It observed that "FWS has authorized a total level of take greater than the incidental take provided for in any individual BO without analyzing whether that total level jeopardizes the survival of the pronghorn species." Id. at 130. Thus FWS' failure to account for additive incidental take from all federal actions was unlawful because "[w]hile the take of one or two pronghorn as a result of a particular activity may not jeopardize the species as a whole, the aggregate take of pronghorn resulting from each federal activity affecting pronghorn may pose such a risk." Id.

Like FWS in the pronghorn case, NMFS in the CRC Project Biological Opinion has failed to consider other federal actions' impacts on listed ESUs and critical habitat. NMFS did not consider or analyze the adverse impacts identified in any of its previous Biological Opinions in assessing the "current status" in 2011 of listed ESUs and critical habitat affected by the CRC Project. Although NMFS does cite a few Biological Opinions (notably the FCRPS and

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Willamette Project Biological Opinions), it does not offer any analysis or detail of the impacts of those projects.

Even more obvious is NMFS' complete failure to keep track of total incidental take of listed salmon and steelhead ESUs. Almost all of the hundreds of biological opinions NMFS has issued for projects with adverse impacts on listed Columbia River Basin salmon and steelhead ESUs have included ITSs authorizing some level of incidental take of these fish. However, just as the *Fund for Animals* court pointed out with respect to desert pronghorn and the GAO report documented for most other species overseen by FWS, NMFS lacks any system for keeping a tally over time of incidental take of salmon and steelhead it authorizes. Yet the agency continues again and again to issue additional authorizations to incidentally kill or injure species – as it did in the CRC Project Biological Opinion. These allowances permit death and injury to species which NMFS expressly acknowledges are near extinction. Information about take previously authorized by NMFS is obviously available to the agency by simply examining its prior incidental take statements, yet NMFS did not consider this information prior to issuing the incidental take statement as part of its CRC Project Biological Opinion.

NMFS must make decisions as to whether a proposed federal action is likely to jeopardize the continued existence of listed species or destroy or adversely modify their critical habitat by assessing a proposed action's impacts on the *entire* species and *entire* critical habitat designations. This means that as long as the species as a whole remains viable, or a species' overall critical habitat can still fulfill its conservation function, adverse effects on listed species and their critical habitat, no matter how large, do not run afoul of section 7(a)(2). Conversely, under this scheme even a small localized impact to the species and/or critical habitat can tip a species into jeopardy, or critical habitat into adverse modification, if the species or its habitat as a

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

whole has declined to the point at which no "resource cushion" of allowable impact remains. This system of assessing jeopardy and adverse modification clearly puts a premium on accurate and up-to-date information on the status of affected ESUs and their critical habitat, including the total number of fish authorized to be killed or injured. Instead, NMFS simply repeats essentially the same version of the "current status" of these species and their habitat each time it formulates a biological opinion. Given that the current status of the ESUs and their habitat virtually do not change – even after NMFS repeatedly authorizes additional adverse impacts and additional take of individuals – it is obviously not difficult for NMFS to continue to allow more such impacts. In other words, it's easy to feel comfortable loading more straws onto the camel when one never counts the straws.

Unfortunately, FWS and NMFS have had difficulties keeping track of the status of listed species in attempting to fulfill their role in the section 7 process. A 2009 report by the Government Accountability Office found that FWS was unable to account for required monitoring reports for the majority of biological opinions it issued, meaning that FWS was unable to accurately track accumulated impacts on listed species. *See* GAO Report 09-550, entitled "The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service Has Incomplete Information about Effects on Listed Species from Section 7 Consultations" (available at http://www.gao.gov/search?q=09-550). The GAO also found that FWS "lacks a systematic method of tracking cumulative take for most species," and concluded that "[w]without cumulative take information, the Service may not be able to effectively evaluate the collective impacts of federally authorized actions over time, across multiple offices, and across species' ranges. Although one action may not unduly harm a listed species, cumulative effects over time and across landscapes could lead to a species' demise without the Service's knowledge or ability to respond." GAO Report at 16, 26. As the facts of

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

this case demonstrate, NMFS' procedures for fulfilling its section 7 responsibilities suffer from exactly the same deficiencies outlined in the GAO report.

Finally, even when incidental take statements issued by NMFS have provided actual numeric estimates of the number of salmon and steelhead likely to be killed or injured by a proposed project, NMFS did not even consider this take in the CRC Project Biological Opinion and ITS prior to allowing additional incidental take of affected ESUs. This demonstrates NMFS' complete lack of effort to track total take of listed ESUs over time, no matter how it is quantified or estimated. However, there obviously must be some limit on the additive amount of take over time that NMFS can authorize without resulting in jeopardy – as the GAO recognized in its report on FWS' failure to track overall take authorized by the agency. See supra at 3. Failing to consider even numerically estimated take in its past ITSs prior to authorizing additional take renders the CRC Project Biological Opinion inadequate.

#### Tracking Implementation of the Willamette Project RPA.

The Willamette River and the habitat it provides for threatened salmon and steelhead are fundamentally degraded and altered from historic conditions. Since the 1870s, development began to strip away the riparian forests surrounding the river, resulting in large functional losses to the river's complexity and productivity and reducing the amount of habitat crucial for salmon and steelhead. Once highly braided and complex, the Willamette River system was also dramatically simplified through activities such as channelization and the placement of bank stabilizing "revetments." The river banks are now lined with more than 96 miles of revetments, about half of which the Corps constructed. These activities and the resulting impacts reduced available salmonid rearing habitat by as much as 75 %. Moreover, thirty-seven dams in the basin now block salmonid access to more than 435 miles of important stream and river spawning

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

habitat in the Willamette Basin, and altering temperature regimes in the Willamette River and its tributaries. Finally, while human civilization has advanced in the region, water quality, salmon and steelhead and their habitat have suffered further due to agriculture, urbanization, mining, and timber harvest; adverse impacts from river dredging and associated industrial activities resulted in additional additive harm

As a result of these impacts, salmon and steelhead in the Willamette River have declined to the point that they are facing extinction. In 1999, NMFS listed the Upper Willamette River (UWR) chinook<sup>170</sup> and steelhead<sup>171</sup> ESUs as threatened under the ESA. In 2005, NMFS designated extensive portions of the Willamette Basin as critical habitat for UWR chinook and steelhead. These ESUs are adversely affected by the CRC Project and are addressed in the CRC Project Biological Opinion.

On July 11, 2008, NMFS issued a Biological Opinion for the Army Corps of Engineers' ("the Corps") operation of the that agency's Willamette Project dam system; this Biological Opinion determined that the agency's proposed operation of the dams was likely to jeopardize the continued existence of UWR chinook and UWR steelhead, as well as destroy or adversely modify these ESUs' critical habitat. The action area described in NMFS' 2008 Willamette Project Biological Opinion was expansive, including "[a]ll river reaches, riparian zones, and floodplain areas located downstream of the 13 Willamette Project dams, including the mainstem Willamette River...". As required by the ESA, NMFS specified a reasonable and prudent alternative ("the RPA") to the Corps' proposed operations that would allow the Corps to operate its dams in a manner that avoids jeopardy and destruction or adverse modification of critical habitat. The RPA requires the Corps, in cooperation with other federal agencies and the State of

 $^{170}$   $I_{\rm c}$ 

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>171</sup> 64 Fed. Reg. 14,517 (Mar. 25, 1999).

Oregon, to implement a comprehensive slate of measures to improve survival of Willamette salmon and steelhead and to improve their habitat, including steps to improve hatchery practices, increase water flows and improve water quality, restore habitat throughout the Willamette Basin, and even allow for fish passage over several of the Corps' dams in the Willamette Basin. These measures will take many years and millions of dollars to fully implement. The Biological Opinion calls for a timeline for these measures, as well as creation of a detailed organizational structure to oversee implementation of the RPA; the Corps and NMFS are part of each element of this structure.

Between the issuance of the Willamette Project Biological Opinion on July 11, 2008, and the issuance of the CRC Project Biological Opinion on January 19, 2011, NMFS issued 69 additional Biological Opinions for projects affecting UWR chinook salmon, and 60 additional Biological Opinions for projects affecting UWR steelhead, almost all finding additional adverse impacts to those ESUs and their critical habitat, and all concluding that the proposed actions would not result in jeopardy or destruction or adverse modification of critical habitat. In each of these Biological Opinions, however, NMFS has not evaluated whether the habitat restoration requirements or any other substantive elements of the 2008 Willamette Project Biological Opinion's RPA have been implemented or have been effective in improving survival of UWR chinook and UWR steelhead.

Additionally, NMFS has continued to authorize adverse impacts and incidental take even though NMFS' 2008 BiOp for the Corps' Willamette Project found jeopardy and adverse modification for UWR chinook and steelhead (the "action area" for this action extends from and includes the mainstem Willamette and the Columbia River from the confluence of the Willamette and Columbia rivers). NMFS' Executive summary of the Willamette Project

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Biological Opinion points out that the RPA set forth in the Biological Opinion (and adopted by the Corps) includes "many measures... that the Action Agencies will carry out in the shorter term that will ensure that the UWR chinook will not go extinct in the near future." The Corps also issued its own explanation of the Willamette Project Biological Opinion and RPA, which asserts that these documents "require monitoring and reporting to ensure compliance with [RPA] requirements."

Quite clearly, it would be problematic – if not impossible – for NMFS to approve additional adverse impacts on listed ESUs and their designated critical habitat if those species were already facing jeopardy and destruction and adverse modification of their critical habitat due to prior federal agency actions. *See* Solicitor's Opinion, supra at 3 (once a species reaches the jeopardy threshold, "any additional federal activity in the area requiring further consumption of resources would be precluded under section 7"). However, there is no indication in the CRC Project Biological Opinion that NMFS considered any information related to whether the Corps and cooperating entities are implementing the Willamette Project Biological Opinion's RPA, including short-term measures identified by NMFS as needed to avoid extinction of UWR chinook, and whether those measure have proven to be effective. This information is highly relevant to assessing whether the Corps, in continuing to operate the Willamette Project, is avoiding jeopardy to UWR chinook and steelhead and adverse modification to their critical habitat throughout the watershed. Additionally, this information is (or at least should be) readily available to NMFS given that the agency is part of every work group and decision-making body for implementing the RPA.

NMFS' failure to consider in the CRC Project Biological Opinion whether the UWR ESUs remain in a jeopardy and adverse modification situation necessarily results in one of two

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

scenarios. First, NMFS could have simply failed to consider available information relevant to this question, including the monitoring information required by NMFS in its Willamette Project Biological Opinion and RPA. In that case, NMFS has clearly failed to consider the best science available in completing its CRC Project Biological Opinion. On the other hand, NMFS and the Corps could be neglecting to strictly monitor implementation and effectiveness of the Willamette Project Biological Opinion's RPA. In that case, FHWA and FTA would be failing to comply with their section 7 duties by proposing additional impacts to the UWR ESUs from the CRC Project without knowing whether the Corps has been taking the steps already identified as necessary to avoid jeopardy and adverse modification to these ESUs. Additionally, NMFS would lack sufficient data to render a biological opinion on the CRC Project. See 50 C.F.R. §402.14(f) (allowing NMFS to request additional data it concludes would "provide a better information base from which to formulate a biological opinion").

In sum, NMFS has, or should have, ready access to information not only relevant, but vital to its assessment as to whether the proposed CRC Project is likely to jeopardize the affected salmon and steelhead ESUs and their critical habitat. Information in prior Biological Opinions and incidental take statements issued by NMFS, as well as monitoring data relevant to measures set forth in the Willamette Project RPA, constitutes the "best science" regarding the status of ESUs and their critical habitat affected by the CRC Project. This information was clearly available to NMFS, yet there is no indication that the agency considered it in formulating its CRC Project Biological Opinion. NMFS thus violated its duty under section 7 to use the best available science.

The Biological Opinion's Incidental Take Statement is unlawful.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The CRC Project Biological Opinion's incidental take statement (ITS) allows for incidental take of fish throughout the duration of the project without a numeric estimate of, or limitation on, the actual number of juvenile fish likely to be killed or injured. In addition to NMFS' failure to track the impacts of additive incidental take the agency has authorized over time, the ITS itself is unlawful. In fact, this ITS provides a good indication as to why NMFS has no method to keep track of overall incidental take.

In *Ariz. Cattle Growers' Ass'n v. U.S. Fish & Wildlife*, 273 F.3d 1229, 1250–51 (9th Cir. 2001), the Ninth Circuit discussed the Services' authority to authorize incidental take. Citing NMFS' and FWS' Consultation Handbook, the court noted that if the Service uses a surrogate for estimating the extent of incidental take rather than providing a numeric limit, the agency "must establish a link between the activity and the taking of species." *Id.* at 1250. In *ONRC v. Allen*, 476 F.3d 1031, 1040 (9th Cir. 2007), the court noted that ITSs "also provide for ongoing monitoring of incidental take by the action agency and the FWS." Part of this monitoring function allows the action agency to know when it has incidentally killed or injured too many members of the listed species, thus triggering its duty to reinitiate formal consultation under section 7. *See id.* at 1039 (finding an ITS illegal when its "permissible level of take is coextensive with the project's own scope"). The court emphasized that the chosen surrogate in an ITS "must be able to perform the functions of a numerical limitation." *Id.* at 1038

The CRC Project ITS says "the extent of take is defined as the area where the CRC action will: (1) Reduce water quality during construction and through stormwater discharge for the life of the CRC; (2) produce harmful underwater noise during construction; and (3) convert benthic foraging habitat to less productive aquatic habitat types during construction and for the life of the CRC." While all of these surrogate indicators are inadequate, the "benthic foraging habitat"

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

surrogate is the most obviously deficient. That surrogate is characterized as follows: "[t]he extent of take due to loss of benthic foraging habitat is described by the area permanently displaced by bridge columns, *i.e.*, 0.17 acre. Thus, the best available indicator for the extent of this loss is 0.17 acre." However, this level of incidental take is "coextensive with the project's own scope" and both "define[] and limit[] the level of take using the parameters of the project," which the court found unlawful in *ONRC v. Allen*, 476 F.3d at 1039.

Even more importantly, by failing to link these surrogate measures of incidental take to actual death or injury to members of listed ESUs, NMFS has eliminated the monitoring value of the ITS. Although turbidity and noise levels can be measured, NMFS has articulated no means that these measurements relate to how many fish will be taken. The ITS thus does not provide a meaningful measure of incidental take by the proposed CRC Project. Accordingly, it is impossible for NMFS to keep track of the total amount of take that it has authorized over time, as incrementally increased by the CRC Project ITS. Lacking any ability to track total incidental take authorized by NMFS, the agency has no way to assess whether the additional increment of incidental take it authorized in the CRC Project Biological Opinion will jeopardize the continued existence of the ESUs affected by the project, as it must under section 7. See 16 U.S.C. §1536(b)(4)(A). NMFS' use of surrogates for defining allowable incidental take without linking those surrogates in a meaningful way to actual take is much like tracking one's bank account withdrawals by taking notes such as "today I took some money out of my account," and "yesterday I withdrew a bit from my account." Such notations are just as meaningless for tracking total withdrawals of money from a bank account as "[no] more than a 10% cumulative increase in natural stream turbidity 300 feet from an upland or in-water CRC construction activity" is for keeping track of the number of total salmon and steelhead injured or killed.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The FEIS's ESA analysis is inferior to the Biological Opinion's ESA analysis, and therefore does not ensure compliance with the ESA.

0-002-036

FHWA and FTA have free-standing obligations to ensure that their actions are not likely to jeopardize affected ESUs or destroy or adversely modify their critical habitat. *Resources Limited v. Robertson*, 35 F.3d 1300, 1304 (9th Cir. 1993) (internal citations omitted). Despite this obligation, FHWA and FTA have completely failed to independently consider information described in the above subsections, despite the fact that this information is also readily available to these agencies. The FEIS simply parrots the conclusions of NMFS' Biological Opinion with no independent analysis. Accordingly, the action agencies' conclusion that they have fulfilled their duty under section 7(a)(2) to ensure against jeopardy and destruction or adverse modification of critical habitat is arbitrary.

The Biological Opinion and FEIS do not adequately address in-water work window (IWWW) issues.

The normal in-water work window (IWWW) for work in the Columbia River is

November 1 through February 28. Oregon at 2, ESA Exhibits Folder. However, the CRC Project

proposal includes in-water work from at least September 15 to April 15, and possibly even year

round.

The in-water work window guidelines are based on ODFW district fish biologists' recommendations, with primary consideration given to important fish species including anadromous and other game fish and threatened, endangered, or sensitive species. *Id.* at 1. While ODFW has not issued a variance to the normal in-water work window, NMFS, in its Biological Opinion, expresses its approval of an expanded in-water work window for the CRC Project. CRC Biological Opinion, at 80. Incredibly NMFS routinely denies such variances for project's with

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10

10/24/2011

much smaller potential impacts on salmon. See Lake Oswego, ESA Exhibits Folder.

Neither the Biological Opinion nor the FEIS address the state variance process for inwater work, and do not specifically or adequately address the increased impacts to wildlife from
work during this time of special sensitivity to salmonids. This is a very significant and material
omission from both the BiOp and FEIS. Indeed, the DEIS did not disclose that there would or
could be a variance from the standard in-ware work window. Instead the DEIS actually
suggested that the project would comply with that restriction. See DEIS Ecosystems Tech.
Report at 1-10. This abrupt change between the DEIS and FEIS and lack of analysis regarding
that change requires a SDEIS.

## The Federal Agencies Have Failed to Consider Their Conservation Obligations Under ESA Section 7(a)(1)

The citizens of the Pacific Northwest understand that simply avoiding "jeopardy"— the immediate extinction of our native salmon and steelhead — is not a long-term strategy for protecting these important species. The ESA recognizes that reality as well, and, as is noted above, federal agencies have an obligation under 16 U.S.C.§ 1536(a)(1) to also consider and carry out programs for the conservation of listed species. However, apparently the CRC staff and the Federal agencies are not aware of this obligation or do not consider it to be important, because it is completely ignored in the FEIS. The CRC staff and those federal agencies were in fact made aware of alternatives, including alternative bridge designs, that would likely have reduced in-water impacts on threatened salmonids and possibly improved their existing habitat. Those federal agencies were required to at least evaluate such options and include that evaluation in the FEIS. Instead those options were dismissed because of concerns about Cessnas at Pearson Field and the "project schedule." The ESA and NEPA do not allow the Federal Agencies to summarily prefer Cessnas over salmon or to hide behind the project schedule when they have

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

already taken more than three years to finalize the FEIS.

# INDIRECT IMPACTS—INDUCED GROWTH, TRAFFIC PROJECTIONS AND FINANCIAL ANALYSIS

Induced Growth: Metroscope 2010

0-002-037

The most significant addition to the induced growth analysis in the FEIS is the 2010

Metroscope model. Unlike project traffic models, Metroscope does not assume steady growth in Clark County regardless of whether the CRC is built. The Rather, it uses commute times and other factors to determine whether additional highway capacity will induce growth in Clark County. The Unfortunately, the model relies on problematic assumptions that lead to counterintuitive conclusions. First, the model assumes that Metro's Urban Growth Boundary and Clark County's Urban Growth Area will remain fixed until 2030. The For Metro, this is not an appropriate assumption given that the boundary was just expanded by 1,985 acres on October 20, 2011.

Moreover, as a 2004 study published in the land use journal Urban Studies indicates, Portland's relatively tighter UGB has historically had a spillover effect into Clark County, where land use regulations have been less rigid, resulting in increased sprawl in that area. Therefore, the assumption of fixed growth boundaries fails to account for historical trends and, as the Metroscope study admits,

If Metro continues to follow a policy of maintaining a tight Urban Growth Boundary (UGB) and is not successful at accommodating growth through increased levels of

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 142

#### O-002-037

PEAC's comment regarding a fixed set of land use assumptions is a misinterpretation of the paragraph at the bottom of page 5. Specifically, the statement in the report: "This analysis assumed a fixed set of land use assumptions in both Metro and Clark County reflecting currently adopted plans" does not equate to assuming a fixed UGB through 2030. In fact, part of Metro's adopted plans acknowledge the state requirement to review the UGB every five years and take action to ensure there is a 20-year land supply to accommodate projected demand. As such, the Metroscope model for this analysis assumed a schedule of UGB and UGA expansions to 2030. Further, contrary to the comment, the analysis does account for historical trends in that the UGB assumptions in Oregon are conservative and rely upon more aggressive redevelopment and infill policies as contrasted by a somewhat more expansive UGA assumption in Clark County with less agressive assumptions on redevelopment and infill. Oregon assumptions are based upon Metro plans and policies while Clark County assumptions are based upon Clark County plans and policies.

What the paragraph in the report is attempting to indicate is that other factors besides building the CRC project have an impact on the prospect for induced growth and that this report does not attempt to evaluate those factors. For example, the analysis did not evaluate a conservative set of land use assumptions accompanying the No-Build Alternative in comparison to an aggressive set of land use assumptions (with considerably more UGA expansion in Clark County) in the Build alternative. The land use inputs of UGB/UGA area, vacant land, zoning, etc., are identical between alternatives, including the same UGB/UGA expansion schedule.

PEAC also misinterpreted the narrative in the report on page 14 regarding the 7 residential sites in Clark County and 50 employment sites in Oregon. These were selected to be representative of typical

<sup>172</sup> CRC Responses to PEAC DEIS Comments, 54

<sup>173 &</sup>quot;Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation" (2010), 4. Available at <a href="http://www.columbiarivercrossing.org/FileLibrary/TechnicalReports/CRC\_Metroscope%20Results\_120910.pdf">http://www.columbiarivercrossing.org/FileLibrary/TechnicalReports/CRC\_Metroscope%20Results\_120910.pdf</a> in Indirect Effects Folder.

<sup>174</sup> Id at 5.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>175</sup> Myung-Jin Jun, "The Effects of Portland's Urban Growth Boundary on Urban Development Patterns and Commuting." *Urban Studies* (June 2004), 1333-1348.

redevelopment and infill there would be greater pressure on Clark County and the cities of Clark County to expand their Urban Growth Area (UGA), and there could be significantly more induced household growth in Clark County than reflected in this analysis. <sup>176</sup>

In a 2001 paper written by two Metro analysts who helped develop Metroscope, the dangers of assuming fixed growth boundaries for studies of time-saving highway projects are discussed:

When financially unconstrained systems are run with the same fixed land use, we generate the mirror image of the simulation of a congested system. Despite decreasing travel times and increasing speeds, commuters travel no further than they did on the congested system; per capita VMT and travel distances remain roughly the same as before. Again implicit transportation price changes up or down appear to have no effect on commuter behavior. In this instance, commuters pocket large amounts of "travel cost savings" though nothing in the model specifies what happens to these consumer surpluses.<sup>177</sup>

Due to Clark County's historical failure to maintain tight growth boundaries and the Metroscope creators' admission that fixed land use assumptions lead to inaccurate results, Metroscope's 2010 model is fundamentally flawed.

The model makes a second questionable assumption when establishing employment and residential locations for purposes of determining likely commute routes and times. The model assumes that all commutes occur between 7 residential locations in Clark County and 50 employment locations in Oregon, without providing adequate justification for the selections. The locations are critical to model accuracy because they dictate the lengths and routes of trips that the model uses to compare impacts of increased capacity and tolling. If a given commute involves more time on I-5, it will experience a greater time savings and therefore an increased

commutes across the I-5 Bridge to communicate the results of the analysis. The full model runs underlying the report are based upon a travel demand model for the four county area (Clackamas, Clark, Multnomah, and Washington) with trip movement between 1,998 different analysis zones, not just the 7and 50 representative zones described in the report. This accounts for all of the possible trip movements from every analysis zone in the region to every other analysis zone. Allocation of household and employment growth is through a land use allocation model for the five plus county area (Clackamas, Clark, Multnomah, Washington, Columbia and parts of Yamhill and Marion) to a set of zones that aggregates the travel zones to 425 residential zones (census tracts) and 72 employment zones.

PEAC's comment referencing the travel time savings is comparing a single specific travel time from one point to one point against the aggregate travel time difference perceived by all PM peak motorists from all origins to all destinations via either I-5 or I-205. It is the relative accessibility of different parts of the region that impacts growth allocation including the change in access to Clark County from Oregon regardless of which bridge they choose to use. In aggregate, the report documents that most of the accessibility to Clark County is already provided today with the existing I-5 and I-205 bridges.

176 "Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation." 5.

178 "Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation." 14.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>177</sup> Conder, Sonny. "Alternative Futures for Transportation and Land Use – Integrated Models Contrasted with "Trend-Delphi" Methods: The Portland Metro Results" (2001), 7. Available at <a href="http://library.oregonmetro.gov/files/altfuturesfortransandlanduse.pdf">http://library.oregonmetro.gov/files/altfuturesfortransandlanduse.pdf</a>

likelihood of sprawl, whereas a commute that spends less time on I-5 will experience minimal benefit and therefore a lower likelihood of sprawl. Despite their importance to the model's success, the locations' selection was apparently based on merely what the authors considered designated work centers or typical residential locations:

The Oregon employment locations are transportation analysis zones (TAZ) selected from areas in Oregon designated as Regional Centers, Town Centers, Central City, or regionally significant industrial areas. Clark County residential locations were identified to include the weighted residential centroid of the county and typical residential locations throughout the county. <sup>179</sup>

The lack of detailed justification for the selection of such important model inputs is disconcerting, particularly given that many locations are noticeably distant from the I-5 corridor (Figure 3.1-1), which would tend to underestimate induced growth.

Given that both assumptions mentioned would tend to downplay induced growth potential, the model's pro-CRC outcome is unsurprising. However, the model's bias reveals itself in Figure 3.3-1, which compares the number and duration of northbound commutes between 4 and 6 p.m. for the no-build alternative and the build-with-toll alternative. The latter includes a "toll impedance" factor which adds time to the perceived commute duration in order to reflect the discouraging effect tolls have on driving. According to the model, the average commute length for the no-build alternative is 35.9 minutes and that for the build-with-toll alternative is 34.1 minutes (including toll impedance). The model predicts that despite expanding Columbia River Bridge bottleneck from 6 to 12 lanes, the average commuter during afternoon rush hour would only perceive a time savings of 1.8 minutes. The latter includes a "toll impedance of the properties of the saving of the model of the model of the latter includes a "toll impedance" factor which adds time to the perceived commute duration in order to reflect the discouraging effect tolls have on driving. According to the model, the average commute length for the no-build alternative is 34.1 minutes (including toll impedance). The model predicts that despite expanding Columbia River Bridge bottleneck from 6 to 12 lanes, the average commuter during afternoon rush hour would only perceive a time savings of 1.8 minutes.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

<sup>179 &</sup>quot;Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation." 14.

<sup>180 &</sup>quot;Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation." 26.

<sup>181 &</sup>quot;Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation." 26.

<sup>182 &</sup>quot;Columbia River Crossing MetroScope Results Documentation." 26.

induced growth, it is wholly inconsistent with Figure 7-16 of the FEIS Traffic Technical Report, which indicates a 20 minute savings for the 2 hour P.M. peak trip from I-84 to 179<sup>th</sup> Street. <sup>183</sup>

Applying the 6 minute toll penalty used in the FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report, a 14 minute perceived time savings is realized. <sup>184</sup> Obviously, not all commutes will obtain the full 14 minute perceived benefit due to varying route selection. However, it is difficult to imagine the average commuter only realizes 1.8 minutes of the benefit, which indicates inherent flaws in the underlying assumptions of the Metroscope model. The FEIS contains large time savings (14 minutes) to justify the project, but minimal time benefits (1.8 minutes) to downplay the likelihood of induced sprawl.

#### Literature review

0-002-038

Another component of the FEIS induced growth analysis is a literature review of induced growth studies. <sup>185</sup> As in the DEIS, the literature review fails to explain why certain studies were chosen over others and why they apply to the particular facts of the CRC. In the FEIS, the review is distilled into 6 factors that influence induced growth, and each is addressed in Exhibit 2-1 in the FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report. <sup>186</sup> Nearly every factor oversimplifies the facts of the CRC at the expense of complete evaluation of the project's induced growth impact.

The first two factors pertain to whether the CRC creates new access to underserved areas or areas on the urban edge. <sup>187</sup> The analysis finds that the CRC would not create new access because I-5 has been an interstate corridor since 1958 and the urban edge would not be more accessible because the project is 7 miles from the north edge of the Urban Growth Area. While the project

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 145

## O-002-038

The indirect effects analysis for CRC included an assessment of the project's effects on land use, a survey of academic literature and comparison to its relevant findings, a comparison and analysis of growth management regulations in the region, transportation demand modeling and traffic operations analysis, and advanced transportation-land use modeling. While it is generally acknowledged that transportation facilities can indirectly affect land use patterns, and some types of highway capacity improvements can promote "sprawl", it is also clear from the academic research that the particular characteristics of each project, and the context of each project, are critical to its likely indirect effects. This is summarized in the FEIS (pages 3-116 through 3-119) and further discussed in the Indirect Effects Technical Report. The analysis has been reviewed by an independent panel of experts who unanimously determined the methodology to be valid and reasonable. Additionally, the analysis has been validated by the results of the 2010 Metroscope modeling.

Regarding specific comments raised:

- the project would not provide new access to areas previously unserved or greatly underseverd by highways;
- · the project would not provide new access to land on the urban edge;
- the analysis acknowledges that the project would improve travel times compared to No-Build;
- the LPA would reduce fuel costs and auto wear and tear for some drivers, but not enough to offset the increased cost from the toll;
- the analysis acknowledges that there are some real estate markets that support low density development; and,
- the analysis notes that local and regional land use regulations are not ineffective at managing growth (while the Portland area of the region has a longer history with growth management and more stringent controls on development outside the growth boundaries,

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>183</sup> FEIS Traffic Technical Report, Exhibit 7-16.

<sup>184</sup> FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report, 2-7.

<sup>185</sup> FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report, 2-2.

<sup>186</sup> FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report, 2-2.

<sup>187</sup> FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report, Exhibit 2-1.

may not create new access, it does, according to traffic models, significantly increase access to

areas all along the I-5 corridor, including access to the edge of the growth boundary. The failure

of the analysis to acknowledge and discuss this important fact indicates an incomplete analysis.

The next factor is whether the project would substantially improve travel times. 188 Rather than

simply answer the straightforward quantitative question, the analysis immediately launches into

an explanation of why an improvement in travel time would likely be minimized by an added

toll. The analysis is analogous to an interviewee who asks himself a question then provides a

non-responsive and evasive answer. The answer is simple: transportation models show that a

round trip from 179th to I-84 during peak periods would be reduced from 90 minutes to 62

minutes. 189 That this fact was so abruptly downplayed indicates lack of objectivity persistent

throughout the induced growth analysis.

Next, the analysis asks whether the project reduces auto travel costs. As described prematurely

under the previous factor, the toll increases costs, making the 28 minute round trip savings feel

like a 16 minute perceived savings, which the analysis claims, without further justification, "is

not expected to have a significant impact on induced demand." However, while the analysis

stresses the dampening effects of tolling, it completely fails to consider cost savings resulting

from a shorter, less congested commute, which include improved fuel economy and less vehicle

wear and tear. Absent is the question whether some of the 6 minute toll impedance effect would

be counteracted by these savings. Ignoring the cost savings associated with a less congested

commute is consistent with a theme prevalent throughout the analysis of downplaying factors

likely to induce growth.

<sup>188</sup> FEIS Indirect Effects Technical Report, Exhibit 2-1.

189 FEIS Traffic Technical Report, Exhibit 7-16.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 146

Washington's growth management regulations and practices are clearly among the more effective nationally, which is the context of the academic literature from which these key variables associated with induced sprawl are drawn).

In addition, the academic literature regarding the indirect effects of highway construction on land is just half of the body of literature reviewed. The FEIS also draws from the findings of academic literature regarding the indirect effects of high capacity transit projects on land use.

See also the response to letter P-047-007 (regarding indirect effects analysis) and P-047-010 (regarding academic literature on indirect effects).

The fifth factor considers the impact of local land use regulations and concludes that due to the region's commitment to effective growth management the risk of sprawl is low. <sup>190</sup> As discussed, this assertion flies in the face of Clark County's history of expanding growth areas in response to Metro's relatively firm boundaries. <sup>191</sup>

The final factor looks at whether there are real estate markets supporting low density developments and concludes that while some low density areas exist, they are quite far from the project area and therefore unlikely to contribute to induced growth.<sup>192</sup>

The following comments, on pages 147-175 regarding financing, traffic modeling and projections, and induced growth are adopted and incorporated from separate comments that Joe Cortright will also be submitting. The documents cited in this section are located in the Indirect Impacts Folder.

CRC project financing is highly uncertain, making it impossible to know what will actually be built and therefore what will be the actual environmental, social and land use impacts.

0-002-039

In order to assess the impacts of the project, you have to know what the project is. It is clear from the record that the scale of the project will be adjusted to fit available financing. But as yet, the project's financing is simply conjectural: none of the sources of funding (federal highway earmarks, FTA transit funding, Oregon and Washington gas tax increases, tolls, and a CTRAN sales tax) have been committed to the project. The Governors have directed that the project be phased, and the CRC has indicated that it is planning to break the project into phases, but as yet, no meaningful action has been taken.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 147

## O-002-039

<sup>190</sup> FEIS Traffic Technical Report, Exhibit 7-16.

<sup>191 &</sup>quot;The Effects of Portland's Urban Growth Boundary on Urban Development Patterns and Commuting."

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>192</sup> FEIS Traffic Technical Report, Exhibit 7-16.

It is apparent from the staff report that the financial plan for the CRC is completely unresolved at this point. We have no idea what kind of project will actually be built, so we have no way of accurately assessing its impacts.

The CRC depends on a complex, multi-part financing plan. None of the parts of the plan have yet been approved by any of the bodies that must approve such funding. There are four key elements to this financing plan: toll bonds, Oregon and Washington appropriations, federal New Starts funding, and federal highway funding.

The CRC financing plan rests on seven key assumptions about decisions that will be made and amounts that will be provided for project funding:

- 1. Washington legislative approval of facility tolling.
- 2. Washington legislative approval of funding for the state share of the project.
- 3. Oregon legislative approval of funding for the state share of the project.
- Earmarking or Federal Highway Administration approval of funding for the highway portion of the project.
- 5. Federal Transit Administration approval of New Starts Funding
- Oregon and Washington Treasurers' approvals for the authorization of toll-backed revenue bonds
- Voter approval in the CTRAN district or a portion thereof of operating funds for light rail.

In order to construct the project as currently described by the Project Sponsors Council, all of these financial approvals must be made, and made at the full amount budgeted. If any of these sources of funds or approvals is not made, or if funding is provided at less than the budgeted amount or if funding or approval is delayed, there is no assurance that all of the component parts of the project will be constructed.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

There are major risks that one or several of these assumptions are incorrect and that expected sources of funding will not materialize, and additional risks that they will not materialize in the amounts budgeted or on the schedule currently planned.

In addition, it now seems certain that the project will need to be broken into a series of separate phases. The timing and the ultimate scope of the Columbia River Crossing project will depend upon the amount of funds received for project construction. There is no assurance at this time that any given component of the project will be completed.

At the present time, it is highly likely that funding will not be available to construct the entire project as described. Acknowledging this fact, on July 20 of this year, Governor John Kitzhaber directed CRC to develop a "sequencing" plan for the project (Kitzhaber 2011):

The Treasurer also identified potential replacement revenue strategies, which I appreciate and am willing to explore. But I believe that if we are going to get the CRC done, it is time to start planning for a project that adapts to the available resources and fits into today's economic reality. To that end, I am going to ask the Oregon Department of Transportation and the CRC to prepare a sequencing plan that accommodates anticipated cash flow.

(Kitzhaber 2011)

The need to sequence or phase the project to fit available funding is likely to result in major changes to the project's scope, timing and ultimate impacts. More than a year ago, the Independent Review Panel appointed by then-Governor Kulongoski and Governor Gregoire concluded that the project would need to be broken into phases because of the low likelihood of all of the projected funding materializing. The IRP recommended the project be broken into

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011 Page 149

three phases each of 1 to \$1.5 billion (Independent Review Panel 2010, page 186). The IRP is particularly significant because the Directors of the Oregon and Washington Department's of Transportation both said that they accepted the report and agreed to implement its findings (Garrett and Hammond 2010). The IRP also recommended that phases be constructed to be independent and self-standing, so that the project would be functional regardless of whether funding for subsequent phases was ever realized.

The IRP warned that there may not enough money to complete the whole project and that it ought to be designed so that it could be built in phases, and that if subsequent funding did not become available—which it specifically identified as a possibility—that the project would be functional.

There is a possibility that despite best efforts to assemble funding, the Project Sponsors may encounter a significant shortfall in funding to complete all of CRC as currently envisioned. There is also a possibility that a number of current uncertainties in design and schedule will adversely affect the total cost of the project. Projects of this size and scope are often planned and developed assuming a phased construction effort. Phasing (as opposed to staging) refers to the completion of some major portion of a total project, with such completion having meaningful value, yet deferring subsequent construction till later, often uncertain, dates when additional funding can be obtained. Independent Review Panel 2010, Page 185

Because the project will be phased or sequenced, and that phasing plan has not even been presented, much less adopted, no one has any assurance as to what portion of the project will actually be built. Because the project consists of a diverse array of components, some of which increase traffic (new bridge lanes, new intersection capacity), and others which reduce or divert it (light rail transit, tolling), not knowing which phases will actually be built means that the FEIS fails to disclose what will be the net environmental, economic and social impacts of this project.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

# CRC traffic and toll revenue forecasts are inaccurate, meaning traffic and traffic related impacts are not accurately assessed.

0-002-039

Assessing the environmental, social and land use impacts of the Columbia River Crossing project depends on accurate estimates of future traffic levels. The FEIS purports to offer very detailed estimates of traffic flows across the I-5 bridge and related roadways, through the year 2030.

The traffic and toll revenue forecasts prepared for the Columbia River Crossing are not accurate. The original forecasts were prepared based on 2005 base year data, and were published in 2007, and incorporated in the May 2008, Draft Environmental Impact Statement. The language in the FEIS and DEIS is virtually identical in many cases. The Columbia River Crossing has not produced new forecasts of travel since that time.

Actual traffic data show that CRC traffic projections are wrong. The CRC projections are that traffic on the I-5 bridges should have reached 143,700 vehicles per day in 2010. Actual traffic levels were 126,700 vehicles per day in 2010, 17,000 vehicles per day below the CRC forecast. These figures are based on our analysis of ODOT's data on traffic levels on I-5, through November 2010.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

145,000
140,000
140,000
135,000
130,000
155,000
155,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,000
156,00

In addition, the question is not merely whether traffic is increasing again now, but whether they will recover to the previous levels, and whether they will grow at anything close to the rate CRC projected in the DEIS. The evidence shows the growth rate is much slower than forecast, raising serious questions about the project's financial viability.

The Treasurer's independent review of the traffic forecasts confirmed the flaws in CRC traffic forecasts. In 2011, the Oregon State Treasurer retained Robert Bain of RB Consult to review the CRC finance plan and traffic projections. Bain concluded that:

- · Traffic and revenue analyses prepare for the CRC were unsuitable for credit analysis
- CRC traffic projections were confusing and outdated
- Authors of the traffic projections failed to examine historical data or verify their models against actual trends

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

· Diversion estimates to 1-205 were "worrying."

· Overall, the CRC appears to have overestimated traffic.

Toll revenue appears to be over-estimated by 25 percent.

(Bain 2011) in Indirect Impacts Folder.

Both ODOT and CRC consultants have concluded that the models used to estimate CRC traffic do not produce valid, accurate estimates of traffic for tolled facilities. In February 2009, the Oregon Department of Transportation received a report prepared by Parsons Brinckerhoff, David Evans and Associates Inc., and Stantec Consulting Services Inc. The authors of this report all happen to be contractors for the Columbia River Crossing project. The report is entitled *Tolling White Paper 3: Travel Demand Model Sufficiency*. This document is available on the Internet at the following address:

http://www.oregon.gov/ODOT/TD/TP/docs/LRPU/twp3.pdf.in Indirect Impacts Folder.

ODOT's report finds that the current models used to forecast traffic in Oregon, and specifically in the Portland Metropolitan Area, including the Metro model, are inadequate to accurately predict traffic volumes on tolled facilities, such as the proposed Columbia River Crossing.

Consider ODOT's summary of this report:

Existing models in Oregon are rated as excellent for the purposes they were designed, and some are internationally recognized. However, Oregon models have not been specifically designed to evaluate toll projects, so planners are not able to confidently forecast travel patterns for projects that are considering tolling/pricing. Existing models are not able to determine how travelers would change their mode, route, travel time, or destination in response to tolling/pricing.

Oregon Department of Transportation, Tolling and Travel Demand Model Sufficiency, Highlights of Tolling White Paper 3, March 2009, page 1, http://www.oregon.gov/ODOT/TD/TP/docs/LRPU/Highlight3.pdf#Tolling\_White\_Paper

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

3 in Indirect Impacts Folder. (Emphasis added)

As the ODOT study shows, the Oregon Department of Transportation and the principal contractors for the Columbia River Crossing concur that the traffic forecasting methods used by the CRC are not accurate or reliable. Accurate estimates of future traffic levels are central to assessing the need for this project, justifying its size, evaluating its environmental impacts, and most crucially, determining the viability of its financial plan.

The recession does not explain the decline in I-5 traffic, and in any case, CRC has not revised its traffic projections or impact analysis to reflect the much slower rate of growth.

It has been claimed that the decline in traffic since 2005 is attributable to the economic recession which began in December 2007. The current staff report alludes to this same argument, claiming that the traffic projections and financial documents need to be "recalibrated to reflect stalled economic growth." (Staff report, PDF page 30). Robert Bain, the consultant to the Oregon State Treasurer conclusively disposed of this argument in his report:

Traffic volumes using the I-5 Bridge have flattened-off over the last 15-20 years; well before the current recessionary period. This is highlighted by the red dotted trend line in the chart below which was estimated up to and including the year 2006 (i.e. it omits the recent 2007 – 2010 period characterised by fuel price hikes and economic recession). The clear inference is that the flattening-off is a long-term traffic trend; not simply a manifestation of recent circumstances.

(Bain 2011, page 3) in Indirect Impacts Folder.

And even though CRC financial plans now concede that DEIS projections are wrong, the traffic estimates in the FEIS—which form the basis of the claims about the project's environmental, social, traffic and economic impacts—have not been revised to reflect this new reality—they are essentially the same traffic figures given in the DEIS.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Most of the impact analysis in the FEIS is based, directly or indirectly, on comparisons of traffic levels between the no-build alternative and the proposed project, and these traffic level estimates are drawn from data that has been shown to be wrong, from models that are not even designed forecast traffic for tolled facilities like the CRC, and which have not been updated to reflect the acknowledged changes that have occurred since the DEIS was published. Consequently, the FEIS does not constitute a fair and reasonable analysis or disclosure of the environmental, social, and economic impacts of the CRC.

The FEIS fails to meet US DOT's own requirement that funding be reasonably available in the region's fiscally constrained transportation plan.

#### 0-002-040

U.S. DOT policy requires that US DOT not approve a Final Environmental Impact Statement for any project for which reasonably available funding has not been identified in the region's approved fiscally constrained transportation plan. The US DOT's transportation planning requirements provide:

Table 2. Fiscal Constraint Requirement before Approving the NEPA Decision

Before a Final Environmental Decision (ROD, FONSI, CE) is approved in:	Fiscal Constraint must be demonstrated by:		
Metropolitan Areas	Entire Project is in the MTP     At least one subsequent phase of the Project is in the TIP (more if within TIP timeframe)     Full funding is reasonably available for the completion of the entire Project		

Source: U.S. Department of Transportation, Office of Planning, Environment, and Realty, Supplement to January 28, 2008 "Transportation Planning Requirements and Their Relationship to NEPA Process Completion" February 9, 2011

Nearly all of the elements of the financial plan for the CRC are speculative or un-approved.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 155

## Columbia River Crossing

## Appendix E - Public Comments Received during FEIS Review Period and CRC Responses

## O-002-040

A cornerstone of the CRC finance plan is the claim that \$400 million will be available from the federal government as a result of an earmark or other discretionary funding, over and above funding that would otherwise come to the region, because of the alleged special character of this project. (The latest version of the plan actually assumes a \$500 earmark in some scenarios).

For years, CRC advocates have traded on the idea that the CRC is a special project that will get funding from "a special pot" that wouldn't otherwise be available to the region, and that it wouldn't compete for dollars that could go to other projects, like federal formula funds. For example, earlier this year, Matt Garrett, ODOT director said:

"Federal highway funds are being sought from a category known as Projects of National Significance. Very few projects in the country and no other projects in the region can compete for these funds . . . . These sources are unique to the CRC project and do not affect other Oregon projects."

Notice in particular three things about Mr. Garrett's statements. First, the passive voice and indefinite form "funds will be sought." Second, Mr. Garrett is silent on what would happen if these discretionary funds either aren't available, or fall short of the amounts being "sought." And third, Mr. Garrett in no way rules out seeking funding for CRC from other sources.

The just released FEIS Financial Plan, however, opens the door to using funding the CRC using federal formula allocations that are available for a wide range of projects in the region and the state. The financial plan tries to downplay the likelihood that these funds will be used.

"Federal Revenue and Financing Options"

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

#### Federal Formula Funds

#### 0-002-040

ODOT, WSDOT, C-TRAN, TriMet, Portland's Metro Regional Government (Metro), and the Southwest Washington Regional Transportation Council (RTC) receive transportation funding from a variety of federal formula grant programs. In an urban area, the metropolitan planning organizations (MPOs) program these funds to specific eligible uses. In the Portland-Vancouver region, this is accomplished through Metro's or RTC's Metropolitan Transportation Improvement Program (MTIP) processes. State and federal funds are also programmed in ODOT's and WSDOT's State Transportation Improvement Programs (STIPs). While federal formula funds potentially could be used for the CRC project, many of these funds are currently programmed for other uses, and the finance plan for the CRC project does not anticipate reprogramming of these funds. (Final Environmental Impact Statement, Finance Plan, Section 4.3.1, page 4-7)

It is clear from this wording that there is no definitive determination of whether any funds are actually available or committed for the CRC. The wording of the FEIS Financial Plan makes it clear that everything about the plan is effectively hypothetical, and will change later.

As stated earlier, the financial plan scenarios discussed above are illustrative of the financial tradeoffs between the alternatives. The finance plan will be refined during final design, and the final plan may differ from the scenarios discussed above. (Final Environmental Impact Statement, Financial Plan, page 4-18)

The current illustrative financial plan scenarios are valid if, and only if, the CRC could obtain a \$400 million to \$500 million earmark or discretionary allocation. That was always at best just a speculation. Recent developments in Washington DC make it clear that it is a virtual impossibility.

ODOT Director Matt Garrett conceded there was currently no evidence that there would be any such funding available as part of the transportation reauthorization process:

We thought there might be a specific project of national significance. At least with the language we have right now, the discretionary money is not really clear where that's going to present itself.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

Matt Garret, Metro LUFO Hearing August 11, 2011

More recently, Peter DeFazio, a key legislator, whose support is vital to any federal funding, has repeatedly expressed his dismay about the size and cost of the CRC. On August 7, DeFazio told the Associated Press that the outlook for funding for the Columbia River Crossing is now "very, very, very, very grim." (Fought and Cooper 2011).

In the Oregonian on August 14, DeFazio said:

"I kept on telling the project to keep the costs down, don't build a gold-plated project," a clearly frustrated DeFazio said. "How can you have a \$4 billion project? They let the engineers loose, told them to solve all the region's infrastructure problems in one fell swoop... They need to get it all straight and come up with a viable project, a viable financing plan that can withstand a vigorous review."

(Manning, Jeff. "Columbia River Crossing could be a casualty of the federal budget crunch", The Oregonian, August 14, 2011).

Later, DeFazio told Oregon Public Broadcasting:

"I said, how can it cost three or four billion bucks to go across the Columbia River? ... Now with the proposed Republican cuts in transportation ... they want to cut this [transportation spending] by 35 percent, that means minimally we lose 600,000 to a million jobs and projects like this don't go forward. ... Right now it's very problematic. ... The Columbia River Crossing problem was thrown out to engineers, it wasn't overseen: they said solve all the problems in this twelve-mile corridor and they did it in a big engineering way, and not in an appropriate way.
"Think Out Loud," Oregon Public Broadcasting, August 18, 2011.

Federal transportation funding faces major cutbacks. There are no earmarks or projects of national significance. As a result, CRC's funding strategy is tantamount to "bait and switch": advocates tell everyone that the federal money for the CRC will come from a "special pot" of earmarks that won't compete with other local projects, and but it should be increasingly clear that when this doesn't materialize, they will seek funding from all of the other sources of funds listed in the FEIS.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011

When they do, this will reduce the amount of money available for other projects in the region.

Because the CRC is such a large project with a high risk of cost overruns, and because it faces revenue shortfalls from other funding sources, it would likely be a drain on the region's transportation financing capacity the next decade. Indeed, the recently released project schedule—which does not include phasing—extends the construction period to 2023. No one in the region has identified, approved, or committed funds for the construction of the CRC.

Therefore, to move forward with this project would be a violation of US DOT's own policy requiring that the reasonable availability of funds for a project in a fiscally constrained plan be in place prior to approving the FEIS.

Historical data show that traffic levels on I-5 are declining, and prove that FEIS traffic estimates are inaccurate.

0-002-041

The levels of traffic crossing the I-5 and I-205 bridges are the central issue raised by this FEIS.

The need for the project is predicated on the claim that traffic levels are steadily increasing, and that additional capacity is needed. The Environmental Impact Statement's claims hinge on a comparison of predicted future traffic levels with, and without the bridge.

Even though traffic is at the heart of the need for this project, and is central to evaluating and disclosing its environmental impacts, the FEIS contains a paucity of actual data on traffic levels. The baseline traffic levels reported in the FEIS are purported to represent 2005 "base year" conditions.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 159

## O-002-041

The FEIS contains no actual data on current traffic levels over the I-5 bridges. The most recent data are from 2005.

According to the FEIS, the levels of reported traffic in 2005 was 134,000 vehicles per day. That figure is, in fact, not accurate. According to ODOT's published data, traffic in 2005 was 132,600 vehicles per day. If the FEIS does not even contain correct data about so-called "base year" traffic six years ago, how can anyone put any faith in the project's projections of traffic levels two decades hence?

We are a significant way (more than 20 percent) through the forecast period, and the FEIS contains no information that would enable one to validate the estimates contained in traffic projections. Actual data on traffic levels over the I-5 and I-205 bridges between 2005 and 2011 are omitted from the FEIS. The FEIS actually contains no historical time series data on traffic levels.

The CRC predicts sustained rapid growth in the no-build scenario, but has done nothing to validate its predictions, even though we have six years of actual experience since the base year of their projections. The base year for the forecasts of future traffic for the Columbia River Crossing is 2005, with a stated level of 134,000 vehicles per day. The CRC forecasts that traffic in the no-build scenario on the I-5 bridges will be 184,000 vehicles per day in 2030.

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

We now have nearly six years of experience—more 20 percent of the planning period—since the base year of the CRC traffic forecasts. CRC has done nothing to test whether their estimates have been borne out by actual experience.

The Oregon and Washington Departments of Transportation collect data that track the average level of traffic volumes on I-5 across the Columbia River. These data are reported by the Southwest Washington Regional Transportation Council. Data are from the council website: <a href="http://www.rtc.wa.gov/data/traffic/brdgawd.asp">http://www.rtc.wa.gov/data/traffic/brdgawd.asp</a> "Columbia River Bridges." The following table shows average annual traffic over the I-5 Columbia River Bridges for the past 15 years. It also displays the annual growth rate of traffic each year, compared to the preceding year, and the average annual growth rate for three five-year periods.

Average Daily Traffic, I-5 Bridges.

	Average Daily			
Year	Traffic		Annual Growth Rate	
	1994	112,988		
	1995	116,589		3.2%
	1996	118,558		1.7%
	1997	120,644		1.8%
	1998	124,516		3.2%
	1999	126,589		1.7%
	2000	126,903		0.2%
	2001	125,652		-1.0%
	2002	128,162		2.0%
	2003	129,657		1.2%
	2004	130,279		0.5%
	2005	132,603		1.8%
	2006	131.916		-0.5%
	2007	130,389		-1.2%
	2008	126,278		-3.2%
	2009	125,436		-0.7%

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Annual Average Growth (Five-year Periods)

1994-1999 2.3% 1999-2004 0.6% 2004-2009 -0.8%

This data shows several key trends. First, for the past four years, average traffic levels on the I-5 bridges have been declining, not increasing. Second, the growth rate in traffic on the I-5 bridges has been decelerating for the entire period shown in this table. Growth rates averaged 2.3 percent per year during the late 1990s, only 0.6 percent per year in the next five year period through 2004, and traffic decreased at an average rate of 0.8 percent per year for the past five years. Third, the slowdown in traffic growth rates and the annual decline in traffic clearly preceded the recession that began in December 2007.

It is apparent that the baseline forecast for growth of I-5 traffic included in the Final Environmental Impact Statement assumed a very dramatic acceleration in traffic growth from historical trends. To grow from a 2005 level estimated at 134,000 to a projected 2030 level of 184,000 in the FEIS base case, I-5 traffic would need to increase 1.3 percent per year over the 25-year period, 2005 to 2030. That would require more than doubling the rate of growth actually observed in the 1999-2004 period (0.6 percent). And as illustrated above, the historical data show that the rate of traffic increase has been decelerating (and now declining) and not increasing, as forecast in the FEIS. The FEIS and the traffic projections offer no explanation as to why the rate of increase of traffic should more than double from this long term trend.

Figure 1 shows the actual level of traffic reported by the Regional Planning Council (from the table above), and the forecast level of traffic growth required to achieve the 2030 projection of 184,000 vehicles per day. The actual level of traffic recorded in 2009 was roughly 14,000

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

vehicles less than the more than 140,000 vehicles per day implied by the CRC traffic forecasts. Whereas the CRC forecast implied that traffic over the I-5 bridges (in the no build scenario) would increase by almost 7,000 vehicles per day; in reality, the number of vehicles crossing the bridge declined by 7,000.

Figure 1: 1-5 Bridge Traffie: Actual v. Predicted

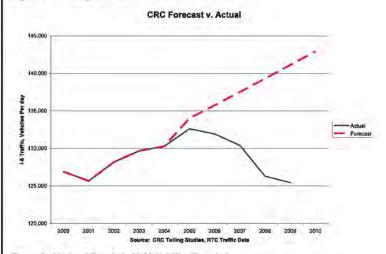
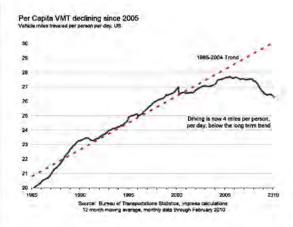


Figure 2: National Trends in Vehicle Miles Traveled

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011



As Figure 2 makes clear, travel demand estimates based on pre-2005 trends are very likely to overestimate travel demand growth. Following the big increase in gas prices after 2004.

American citizens began driving less. That trend has persisted over the past five years.

It might be argued that the past four years of declining traffic are a temporary aberration, and that in the longer term, forecast growth will make up for these declines. This is unlikely to be true for three reasons. First, as noted above, the trend has been for a decelerating rate of growth over the past 15 years. Second, as discussed below, changes in gas prices and consumer behavior that are very long term in nature are behind the decline in CRC traffic. And third, the departure from forecast experienced so far means it is likely impossible to make up the shortfall over the remaining time in the forecast period. In order to reach the expected No-Build 2030 traffic volumes of 184,000 from the actual 2009 level of traffic, traffic would have to increase by 1.85 percent per year for each of the next 20 years. That is a growth rate about forty percent faster

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

than the 1.30 percent forecast in the DEIS, and two and a half times faster than the 0.7 percent growth rate actually observed over the fifteen year period 1994 to 2009. The CRC project materials provide no basis for believing such a dramatic increase in driving will occur.

The tendency to overestimate future traffic levels in mature travel corridors is also apparently an endemic problem with the current methodology used to predict future transportation demand.

After a careful review of the literature, the Government Accountability Office found:

... current travel demand models tend to predict unreasonably bad conditions in the absence of a proposed highway or transit investment. Travel forecasting, as previously discussed, does not contend well with land-use changes or effects on nearby roads or other transportation alternatives that result from transportation improvements or growing congestion. Before conditions get as bad as they are forecasted, people make other changes, such as residence or employment changes to avoid the excessive travel costs. (Government Accountability Office, 2005)

The weakness of transportation models in accurately predicting future traffic levels is a continuing problem. So it is not merely the CRC traffic projection model that is problematic; rather the entire class of four-step (trip generation, assignment, mode, routing models) have proved inaccurate in practice. After an exhaustive review of the state of the art, the

Transportation Research Board of the National Academies wrote:

"In 2005, as has been true for the past four decades, these models could not provide accurate information to inform decision making on many transportation and land use policies or traffic operation projects."

(Committee for Determination of the State of the Practice in Metropolitan Area Travel Forecasting, 2007)

While technology has allowed for faster computation, and more detailed mapping, they conclude:

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

"The practice of metropolitan travel forecasting has been resistant to fundamental change. Every 10 years or so there begins a cycle of research, innovation, resolve to put innovation into practice, and eventual failure to affect any appreciable change in how travel forecasting is practiced."

(Committee for Determination of the State of the Practice in Metropolitan Area Travel Forecasting, 2007) pages 123-124.

An "Investment-grade traffic forecast" would show substantially different traffic and pollution effects.

CRC has not prepared an investment-grade forecast. Investment grade forecasts use more realistic assumptions about travel behavior on tolled facilities. While in public statements, CRC officials have claimed that the investment grade forecast is a mere "refinement" of the forecasts contained in the FEIS, that is untrue. The investment grade forecasts show that traffic may be much more sensitive to tolls that allowed for in the FEIS models. For example, the Investment Grade Forecast prepared for the Washington State Department of Transportation showed that traffic levels on the 520 Floating Bridge would fall by almost half when tolls were introduced, because drivers would shift to the parallel and un-tolled I-90 bridge. (Wilbur Smith & Associates, Wilbur Smith Associates, "SR 520 Bridge Investment Grade Traffic and Revenue Study," Washington State Department of Transportation, August 29, 2011, http://www.wsdot.wa.gov/ NR/rdonfyres/A3B026EC-C9AF-4B43-BA31-4CB30FFD2CEB/0/SR520InvestmentGradeStudy.pdf,) in Indirect Impacts Folder.

The situation is nearly identical for the Columbia River Crossing. While the I-5 bridge is proposed to be tolled, the parallel I-205 bridge is not. Consequently, more traffic may be diverted from I-5 to I-205, producing much higher levels of congestion than estimated in the FEIS. The failure to accurately estimate traffic effects means that the FEIS does not comply

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

with NEPA because it doesn't reveal what the actual patterns of traffic will be under the LPA.

CRC should be required to disclose the actual patterns of traffic than can be expected by
undertaking an "investment grade" analysis prior as part of the NEPA review.

Metroscope estimates of induced demand effects are implausible and contradict FEIS travel estimates.

The FEIS relies for validation of its minimal impacts on land use on the Metro "Metroscope" model. The results of the Metroscope model are not plausible, and are not consistent with the literature on induced demand. The Metroscope forecast predicts that the existing 6 travel lanes on the I-5 bridge would accommodate 18,067 trips in the afternoon peak in 2030 under the No-Build alternative. In contrast, the LPA is predicted without tolls--with 10 lanes of traffic—is predicted would accommodate just 18,643 trips in the two hours of the afternoon peak in 2030. There is no reasonable basis for estimating that a 66% increase in capacity (3 lanes to 5 lanes) would produce only a 3% increase in traffic over the next decade compared to the no-build.

The Metroscope model is based in part on the Metro transportation forecasting model, which the Oregon Department of Transportation and CRC consultants have determined are not capable of accurately predicting traffic on tolled facilities.

In addition, there is no evidence that the Metroscope models are consistent with, or support the traffic forecasts contained in the FEIS. The FEIS claims that automobile traffic during the PM peak hour would be 33% higher under the LPA than under the No-build (FEIS, Summary, Exhibit 18). The Metroscope model claims that automobile traffic during the PM peak hour

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

would be 10% lower under the LPA than under the No-Build (Metroscope, Figure 3.3-1 2030 PM 2-Hour Travel Time Histograms by Alternative, page 25). Far from confirming the findings of the FEIS, the Metroscope model contradicts them. With plainly contradictory evidence that is unexplained by the FEIS, no one can reasonably assume that the FEIS accurately characterizes the environmental impacts of the LPA.

Projections grossly over-estimate base case traffic, and under-estimate induced demand, thereby biasing estimates and concealing the project's true environment impacts.

It is evident that the FEIS creates a fictitiously high level of predicted no-build traffic for two reasons. First, this creates a justification for the project. Second, it enables the project to claim that the traffic volumes created by the LPA will be less than the artificially inflated "no-build" scenario, and will therefore have fewer impacts.

## Models fail to adjust for changing gasoline prices and dramatic shift in traffic trends.

The modeling for the CRC is based on 1994 vintage regional transportation surveys, and implicitly assumes that gasoline prices will be low and stable. It does not reflect the tripling of gasoline prices in the past decade or their effects on travel behavior, mode choice, and land use development patterns.

CRC traffic forecasts appear to be badly out of date, and there is no evidence that they have been adjusted to deal with current gasoline prices or development trends. The CRC traffic forecasts are poorly documented, and don't indicate what baseline data were used, what assumptions were

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

made, and what error and uncertainty factors are associated with these estimates. It appears from the documents included in the Draft Environmental Impact Statement that traffic projections were made in 2007, based on 2005 data. The key measures of traffic activity (184,000 crossings of the I-5 bridge in the no-build, and 178,000 in the build alternatives), have remained essentially unchanged for several years. (See for example, Draft Environmental Impact Statement, Summary, Exhibit 26 Summary of Transportation Effects and Cost for Each Alternative, Page S-30). The forecast documents, including those released in 2010, use the same numbers (184,000 in the no-build, and 181,000 for the LPA) as the project has publicly quoted since the DEIS was released in 2008. The forecast documents refer to the "current year" for traffic purposes as "2005." The modeling was based on Metro's transportation model (Columbia River Crossing, 2010f). The Metro model was calibrated based on behavioral data collected in 1994 and assumes that real gasoline prices would not increase at all, i.e. that gasoline prices increase no faster than the rate of inflation (Higgins, 2008) in Indirect Impacts Folder.

There is clear evidence that the persistently much higher level of gas prices since 2005 has produced a sea change in consumer behavior. Nationally, per capita driving has been in decline since 2004, and is now at 1999 levels.

Consumers are not only driving less, but are scrapping cars faster than they are buying new ones. Nationally, the number of vehicles in operation declined by four million in 2009 (Brown, 2010). In Oregon, vehicle registrations have declined by 30,000 compared to the previous year (Har, 2010).

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

The rise in gasoline prices and a growing interest in alternatives to car-dependent living has triggered a shift in housing markets within metropolitan areas. The biggest price decreases in housing and the highest foreclosure and default rates have been recorded in outlying suburban locations (Cortright, 2008) in Indirect Impacts Folder..

The CRC's transportation model is based on observations made in 2005, and assumes the consumers will continue to behave as they did in 1994 (when gasoline cost \$1.10 gallon). As a result CRC predicts the rate of increase of vehicle travel will be double that of the previous decade. This is highly suspect in a world where gasoline prices have more than doubled, where driving is in decline, and consumer behavior patterns are obviously changing.

A wealth of evidence shows that car ownership is declining, the number of young drivers is declining, that vehicle miles traveled are declining, and that gasoline sales are declining, both nationally and in Oregon and Washington. The FEIS contains no analysis of these trends. See for example articles by Williams-Derry, 2011 in Indirect Impacts Folder.

FEIS claims about induced demand are incorrect and the FEIS summary of induced demand literature distorts the professional consensus.

0-002-042

The FEIS misrepresents the academic literature on induced demand and distorts the findings of its own literature review.

The FEIS report on Indirect Effects (Appendix A, page A-1) reports that the predecessor of the CRC commissioned Parsons Brinckerhoff to conduct a literature review of 75 studies of the effect of transportation facilities on demand. While the text of the report purports to summarize

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 170

## O-002-042

the findings of the report, the FEIS neither includes quotations from the actual report or the report itself. I obtained a copy of the report. Among its conclusions:

1.5. Households reinvest travel time savings in longer trips and more travel. Household location choice is influenced by many factors including; housing costs, access to jobs, access to goods and services, type of community, amenities/quality of life, public services/schools and property tax rates. The more numerous non-work trips for personal, family, civic, education, and recreation, may prove to be equally as significant as the work trip in housing location choice, especially for multiple worker households. Evidence suggests that households do not locate so as to minimize their travel distance from work; rather, they tend to keep their overall travel time within a certain amount, Despite differences in travel conditions and opportunities across US cities over the past 20-year, people spend the same amount of time per day, on average, in travel. The stability in commuting travel times suggests that transport accessibility improvements will allow households to locate further away from jobs, and that that any travel time savings may be used for more travel. (In the Vancouver-Portland region it may lead to household locations in outlying cities, rather than in the "rural sprawl" that typifies most other metropolitan areas.) The development shift to the suburbs in the past few decades initially reduced commute travel times as housing and jobs co-located along previously uncongested freeways. However, the increased traffic congestion of suburban areas has led to larger increases of late in suburban commute times. Parsons Brinckerhoff, Land Use-Transportation Literature Review For the I-5 Trade Corridor Regional Land Use Committee, September 17, 2001, page 12

The latest literature on induced demand—which is not addressed in the FEIS or DEIS—takes the very strong view that additional transportation capacity directly induces additional travel. One paper published by the National Bureau of Economic Research, elevates the proposition to a "fundamental law"—finding that for interstate highways in metropolitan areas distances traveled increase one for one with interstate highway lane miles. (Duranton & Turner, The Fundamental Law of Road Congestion: Evidence from US Cities, National Bureau of Economic Research, 2009, No. 15376).

Moreover, the FEIS too narrowly defines induced demand to be demand resulting from changes in land use patterns due to changes in accessibility. This is only one of several sources of

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS 10/24/2011 Page 171

induced, or generated demand. Additional transportation system capacity can cause more and longer trips even without changes in land use patterns. See for example Litman:

Traffic congestion tends to maintain equilibrium. Congestion reaches a point at which it constrains further growth in peak-period trips. If road capacity increases, the number of peak-period trips also increases until congestion again limits further traffic growth. The additional travel is called "generated traffic." Generated traffic consists of diverted traffic (trips shifted in time, route and destination), and induced vehicle travel (shifts from other modes, longer trips and new vehicle trips). Research indicates that generated traffic often fills a significant portion of capacity added to congested urban road. Litman, Todd, Generated Traffic and Induced Travel, Implications for Transport Planning, Victoria Transport Policy Institute, 8 June 2011, in Indirect Impacts Folder.

0-002-043

The results of regional travel demand models were manually adjusted by CRC advocates to shift additional traffic to I-5.

The models used to predict traffic are purported in the FEIS to be robust, verifiable, and scientific. But in fact, the Metro travel model is a black box, with the key factors driving predicted outcomes not accessible to outside scrutiny. In addition, the CRC officials concede having manually adjusted the outputs of the model to produce different results.

While the CRC traffic forecasts based their initial estimates on the regional transportation model, they adjusted these estimates to shift some forecast traffic from I-205 to I-5. The authors of the study labeled this manual adjustment "post-processing"—but it simply means that they used their own judgment to select higher values for I-5 than those produced by the regional transportation model. The reasonableness of this adjustment is debatable. The CRC claims that an analysis of 2005 actual traffic data shows that actual traffic on I-5 was underestimated, relative to I-205 by the regional model. The authors made no apparent attempt to see if their adjustment was supported by data in any subsequent year. But each year after 2005, traffic volumes have been

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 172

## O-002-043

proportionately higher on I-205 than I-5, undercutting the stated basis for this "post-processing" adjustment.

According to the report, the effect of the "post-processing" adjustment was to increase traffic volumes assigned to the I-5 bridges by 6 percent over the levels predicted by the regional transportation model without this modification.

The report concedes:

However, the post processing methodology forecasts less traffic diversion from I-5 to I-205; forecasted 2030 average weekday volumes on the I-5 Bridge are about 6 percent higher with the post-processing methodology than with the regional travel demand models. (Columbia River Crossing, 2010b).

The effect of this adjustment is to understate the amount of diversion that will occur to I-205, even with the relatively high value of time estimates used in the travel demand model.

Despite its technical sounding name "post-processing" really represents a judgment on the part of the CRC to disregard the outputs of the Metro travel demand model, and to manually choose the values for traffic.

## CRC has failed to disclose visual impacts.

0-002-044

The Columbia River Crossing will have an enormous impact on the views from downtown Vancouver and on Hayden Island. The project will cross the river approximately 70 to 80 feet in the air, and touch down up to a quarter mile away. Almost nothing in the Final Environmental

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 173

## O-002-044

Impact Statement reveals how this massive structure will affect the views and light of human beings standing on the ground anywhere near the structure.

The project's visual impact technical report contains only a handful of computer simulated images of the bridge. All of them are taken from distant points floating in the air (where no human being will ever actually perceive the structure). For example, Figure 4.8 shows the bridge from a point somewhere along Hayden Island riverfront, several hundred feet east of the bridge, using a "wide angle" perspective that diminishes the perceived height of the structure." Figure 4-12 shows the bridge from a point hovering several hundred feet above downtown Vancouver. Figure 4-13 shows a portion of the structure relatively close up, but again, from the perspective of someone floating somewhere in the air, and not on the ground. Figure 4-13 also depicts the now discarded open-web design, rather than the truss currently proposed.

The decision to present such a limited and artificial set of perspectives represents a conscious attempt on the part of the sponsoring agencies to conceal the project's visual impacts. It is a decades-old gambit: Robert Moses used the same scheme to try to sell the Brooklyn-Battery Bridge in the 1930s. He concealed the fact that the bridge would have obliterated views from the ground (and lower ten stories of buildings) in Lower Manhattan, by showing the bridge as it might be viewed, in the words of Robert Caro "by a high flying and myopic pigeon." (Caro, Robert. 1976. The Power Broker. Page 464) in Indirect Impacts Folder.

Under NEPA, the sponsoring agencies have an affirmative responsibility to disclose the impacts the project will have on the environment, including the viewshed. The presented FEIS not only

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

fails to do so, but presents evidence that conceals and distorts the bridge's visual impacts. As such, the FEIS fails to comply with NEPA, and the agencies should be directed to present a fair and accurate set of renderings disclosing the visual impact as it will be perceived by humans standing on the ground near the structure.

Despite making major changes to the project, the CRC did not undertake a supplemental environmental impact statement, as required by NEPA.

0-002-045

The FEIS claims:

Both agencies concluded from these determinations that these changes and new information would not result in any new significant environmental impacts that were not previously considered in the DEIS. These changes in impacts are described in Appendix O of this FEIS. (FEIS, page 2-86.)

The implication is that the standard is "new significant environmental impacts." But this is not the standard that triggers the need for a supplemental environmental impact statement. The standard is whether there are significant changes to the project.

The project is changed is several ways: The footprint on Hayden Island is significantly different. An arterial bridge is being built to Hayden Island. The bridge will be a composite truss, not an open-web. The number of lanes on the bridge will be different. AT least one of the garages in downtown Vancouver is proposed to be built partially underground, and not entirely above ground as in the DEIS. The size of the Clark College park and ride lot has been more than doubled. The new stacked design will have substantial adverse impacts on the bridge's highly touted bicycle and pedestrian facilities which are now reduced in size and relegated to the lower level of the stacked bridge. Moreover, because the project is likely to be phased, and there is no

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 175

## O-002-045

certainty as to which phases will actually ever be completed, the project as completed may be very different than the one described in the FEIS, with different environmental impacts.

CRC proponents have implied that the full build FEIS represents the envelope of maximum impacts, and that any smaller project would have lesser impacts, but that is not correct. Some aspects of the project have environmental benefits (tolling, transit), and others have negative environmental effects. Implementing just a portion of the project would likely divert traffic to different locations, with different effects. Prior to issuing a record of decision, DOT should prepare an FEIS that reflects the actual project proposed to be built, and not one that may include many components or features that may never be constructed.

The sponsoring agencies cannot know whether there are "significant impacts" from these changes without undertaking a supplemental environmental impact statement. Moreover, the objectives of NEPA—giving the public the opportunity to review and comment on this analysis of impacts—is thwarted if the sponsoring agency is allowed to make substantial changes to a project after the DEIS.

### Conclusion

0-002-046

The CRC's LPA and FEIS are living proof that dinosaurs, at least transportation dinosaurs, are not extinct. Under NEPA, and the ESA, the citizens of Oregon and Washington are entitled to an FEIS that actually considers transportation options other than expanding highway capacity and that fully and objectively evaluates all of the adverse impacts, including in particular the impacts on threatened salmon, of the CRC's highway expansion proposals. The FEIS actually issued by the CRC and approved by the Federal agencies does neither of those

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

Page 176

## O-002-046

The FEIS and related documents, as well as the process of involvement, coordination and consultation, satisfy the requirements of NEPA and other environmental regulations for the proposed CRC project. Please see the findings in the Record of Decision, as well as responses to comments above.

things. For all the reasons set forth above, PEAC respectfully requests, on behalf of its clients

listed below, that the responsible federal agencies and the CRC Task Force withdraw the CRC

FEIS and issue a corrected Supplemental DEIS for public comment.

Respectfully submitted,

/s/Tom Buchele

Tom Buchele

Counsel for NEDC, Coalition for a Livable Future, Columbia Riverkeeper, Audubon Society of Portland, Rosemere Neighborhood Association, Northeast Coalition of Neighborhoods, Oregon Public Health Institute, Upstream Public Health, and the Association of Oregon Rail and Transit Advocates

Tom Buchele Managing Attorney and Clinical Professor Oregon Bar #081560 Aubrey Baldwin PEAC Staff Attorney and Clinical Professor Oregon Bar # 060414 Eleanor Garretson Former PEAC Student and Co-Counsel Oregon Bar # 113939 Jesse Buss, PEAC Student Aurelia Erickson, PEAC Student Chris Thomas, PEAC Student Sara Foroshani, PEAC Student Pacific Environmental Advocacy Center (PEAC) at Lewis & Clark Law School 10015 SW Terwilliger Blvd. Portland, OR 97219 thuchele@lclark.edu www.PEAClaw.org

Dated: October 24, 2011

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011

PEAC Comments on CRC FEIS

10/24/2011